

L. D. John

School of Architecture
University of Liverpool

January 1941

L968

O.P.

157-

167-

THE
ARCHITECTURE OF THE RENAISSANCE
IN ITALY

UNIFORM WITH THIS VOLUME IN SIZE AND STYLE.

Large 8vo, art linen, gilt. Price 18s. net.

THE ARCHITECTURE OF GREECE AND ROME

A SKETCH OF ITS HISTORIC DEVELOPMENT

BY W. J. ANDERSON

AND R. PHENÉ SPIERS, F.S.A.,

Author of "The Orders of Architecture," and other works.

SECOND EDITION

REVISED AND ENLARGED BY R. PHENÉ SPIERS.

Containing 356 pages of text, with 255 Illustrations from photographs and drawings, including many full-page Plates, of which 24 are finely printed in collotype, and a Glossary of Terms.

EXTRACTS FROM REVIEWS.

"As a comprehensive *résumé* of the history and characteristics of Greek and Roman architecture this must certainly be considered to be the best one-volume work of its kind that has yet appeared in our language, and one which should be interesting to educated readers generally, as well as to those who are in a special sense students of Architecture."—*The Builder*.

"It is such a work as many students of Architecture and the Classics have vainly yearned for, and lost precious years in supplying its place. As representing the architecture of Greece and Rome the illustrations possess incomparable interest, and the consideration of them alone, apart from the text, is an intellectual treat—not a single one can be found fault with as either careless or unworthy of its purpose."—*The Architect*.

"A vivid and scholarly picture of Classic Art."—*The British Architect*.



W.J.A. del.

SOUTH AISLE WALL AND APSIDAL TRANSEPT OF THE
CATHEDRAL, COMO.

TOMMASO RODARI, *Archit.*

THE ARCHITECTURE OF THE RENAISSANCE IN ITALY

A GENERAL VIEW FOR THE
USE OF STUDENTS AND OTHERS

BY

WILLIAM J. ANDERSON

ARCHITECT

ASSOCIATE OF THE ROYAL INSTITUTE OF BRITISH ARCHITECTS

FOURTH EDITION

REVISED AND ENLARGED

WITH SEVENTY COLLOTYPE AND OTHER PLATES
AND ONE HUNDRED AND TEN ILLUSTRATIONS
IN THE TEXT

LONDON

B. T. BATSFORD 94 HIGH HOLBORN

BRADBURY, AGNEW, & CO. LD., PRINTERS,
LONDON AND TONBRIDGE.

NOTE TO FOURTH EDITION

ADVANTAGE has been taken of the opportunity afforded by the re-issue of this book to make such alterations as after careful consideration, have seemed advisable in a book which has long taken its place as a standard work. From a comparison of this and the last edition, it will be seen that the alterations consist almost entirely of a strengthening of the illustrations throughout. Having regard to the scope of the work and to the fact that every page is stamped with the author's individuality, it has not been thought desirable to alter or enlarge the subject-matter to any great extent; but some corrections have been made, and several passages referring to entirely new illustrations, especially in the later chapters, have been inserted. Many photographs and measured drawings have been added, and in the case of some of the subjects appearing in the previous editions, new photographs and drawings have been substituted, while the number of collotype plates has also been increased. These new illustrations have been carefully chosen, and care has been taken to include only such as, it is believed, the author would have been fully in sympathy with.

It is with much pleasure that I acknowledge the help and advice on many points unsparingly given by Mr. R. Phené Spiers, F.S.A., and my thanks are also due to Mr. Leslie Wilkinson, A.R.I.B.A., from whose originals several of the new illustrations have been reproduced.

ARTHUR STRATTON, A.R.I.B.A.

KING'S COLLEGE,
UNIVERSITY OF LONDON,
March, 1909.

ABRIDGED NOTE TO SECOND EDITION*

IT may be desirable to state in a few words how I have made use of the opportunity of revision, afforded by the practical approval of this work which students of architecture have signified. In the interval that has elapsed since I first wrote on the subject, not only has my point of view changed, but light from the study of kindred subjects has been shed upon it, so changing its aspect to myself that I felt inclined to rewrite the whole book, or at all events large parts of it. To this temptation I might have yielded, had there been good reason to suppose that I would so make it more useful or interesting. It seemed to me, however, that it might then lose what value it possesses as an impression of the works of the period written soon after I had studied and measured some of them. In this belief I have thought it better not to reconstruct the book, but rather to confine the changes to rendering my meaning clearer than in the original, to the rectification of errors into which I had fallen, and to additions which tend to the more complete statement of my view of the matter.

A chart of the principal Renaissance buildings in Italy has been appended; it is hoped that this will render the book more useful to the student, especially perhaps the traveller, who may wish to examine the various works in a locality in something like their order of erection, and so learn infinitely more than can here be imparted regarding them. From any such student I should be glad to receive corrections or additions to the list, which cannot claim to be complete.

W. J. A.

CATHCART, GLASGOW,
June 1, 1898.

* The Third Edition was a reprint of the Second.

PREFACE

THE full title perhaps sufficiently sets forth the subject of this book, and what I conceive to be its proper destination. But it may be well to explain that it owes its existence to the Governors of the School of Art in this city, who some years ago requested me to prepare a series of lectures on the subject, which were duly delivered in the Corporation Galleries. Of these lectures, seven in number, the present volume comprises five, the introductory discourses on Ancient Rome and Mediæval Italy being relinquished, and their place supplied by a short introductory chapter. In delivery, while primarily intended for students of the school, they were not confined to this class, and a rudimentary and semi-popular character may still linger in the work, which has undergone only the changes that seemed essential to its new form. That it may be acceptable to the wider circle is my hope, believing that a public which is interested in Italy, its painting, its literature, its history, cannot be, and is not wholly indifferent to those works which, apart from their attraction of beauty, give of all others the most impressive view of the genius of a people; and, when understood, clothe with the most realisable character the daily life and work and thought of a bygone race. Much has been urged against the teaching of architectural history to students, but only by those who have failed to grasp the true inwardness of the development. For where the work of modern architects takes a high place among that of other art workers, it is largely because they are more thoroughly and effectively steeped in the traditions of an art which is greater than man's little span of life and achievement. Hence, while deeply conscious of the feebleness of my slight sketch,

I feel convinced that no reasonable objection can be taken to its purpose as a contribution to the teaching of the traditions of the Western arts of design, as these took form in Italy. In this traditional sense, we are all Romans, as our language, religion, and law, as well as our arts, remind us; and have besides a large community of interest with the country which has been the leader and teacher of civilization to modern Europe.

Students whose researches have led them into the study of particular buildings, particular architects, or particular periods, will find the treatment of their special subject inadequate, but will recognise that more thorough analysis had to be subordinate to the principal aim of giving a view of the whole, suited to the needs of the average English-speaking young architect. I have often been asked to recommend such a book, and felt the need of it myself not so many years ago, when endeavouring to form some conception of what was meant by Renaissance architecture, and to distinguish its different phases. Should my studies be the means of smoothing the path or saving the time of any student it will be a source of gratification to me; believing that since the study of the historical styles of architecture, or of its accumulated experience, has assumed a rightful place as an essential branch of an architect's elementary education, it is important that inexpensive books dealing with each department concisely, yet in sufficient detail, should be accessible to him. The extent and variety of his whole training is so great that a special or complete study of a style by travel or by consultation of numerous authorities, is impossible in most cases. In Mr. Batsford I was fortunate in finding a publisher in agreement with my views, especially as to the necessity for a full illustration of the subject; and the liberality with which this most important part of the scheme has been carried out gives me a measure of confidence in the work, and a satisfaction that I do not possess in the other part of it. Many of the plates and blocks are reductions of my own drawings, some from measurements taken in Italy, which have already appeared in a small folio volume.

The drawings of the entrance loggia of the Palazzo Massimi, measured by myself in Rome, have been specially prepared for this book. Others have been borrowed from various large folio works, the source being duly acknowledged, while the majority are photographs from the buildings themselves, the most satisfactory presentments of architecture. Readers whose tastes or circumstances incline them to a more extended study of the numberless works of the age, or of any period of it, will find ample material in the second division of the appended list of selected books, should even a few of these be within reach.

English writers who treat of the Italian Renaissance architecture, by a curious process of unnatural selection, concern themselves chiefly with the later periods. Fergusson, for instance, in his notable *History of the Modern Styles of Architecture*, devotes the greater part of his criticism and about half of the illustrations to the works of the time of Vignola and thereafter, while the history in Gwilt's *Encyclopædia of Architecture* contains not a single word which would lead one to believe in the existence of one of the buildings described in Chapter III. of this book. In view of this, I have been led in another direction, and, while relegating Vignola and Palladio and the barocco school to the last chapter, have devoted four-fifths of the space at my disposal to the early and culminating periods: a division that appeared to me to be most advantageous for purposes which are more descriptive and historical than critical.

W. J. A.

GLASGOW,

September 12, 1895.

CONTENTS

CHAPTER I.

INTRODUCTORY.

PAGE

The Ethnographic significance of the Renaissance—The architectural type which characterises the Latino-Teutonic race—The tide of revival fullest and clearest in the home country of the Roman Empire—The influence of mediæval practice—The art of the epoch in the aspect of a petrification of history—The continuity and identity of European art—The Renaissance not a phenomenon unparalleled nor out of the course of nature—Its art an essentially truthful picture of the tendency of the time—Roman principles adopted, but great originality shown in their application—The artist and his relation to surrounding conditions—The environment—The personality 1-7

EARLY PERIOD 1420-1525.

CHAPTER II.

THE FIFTEENTH CENTURY IN FLORENCE (1401-1500).

Origin of Renaissance art discovered by some in the naturalistic sculpture of the fourteenth century—Brunelleschi's first work the natural line of demarcation—The intellectual eminence of Florence—Incidents of its history during fifteenth century—How it came to dominate Rome—The famous competition for the Baptistery doors—Brunelleschi studies in Rome with Donatello—The dome of S. Maria del Fiore—The deeper foundations of the revival—The earliest neo-classical building—The methods of Brunelleschi, illustrated by Pazzi Chapel and Sacristy of S. Lorenzo—The churches of S. Lorenzo, Badia di Fiesole and S. Spirito—Loggia of SS. Annunziata and Foundling Hospital, examples of Florentine columnar arcade—The Palazzi Pitti, Antinori, Medici, and Strozzi—The bottega of the Italian artists—Nature of the training afforded—Influence of jewel forms and goldsmith work—Goldsmith sculptors—Jacopo della Quercia—

Ghiberti and his gates—Luca della Robbia's vitrified earthenware—Donatello's sculpture—Succeeding school of sculptor-architects and their works—Pulpit at S. Croce—Lorenzo de' Medici's academy of the antique and its distinguished pupils—Leon Battista Alberti—His Latin proclivities—The Pal. Rucellai and other works—Greek cross model of S. Maria delle Carceri at Prato—Sacristy of S. Spirito and its vestibule—Vasari's criticism thereof—Andrea Sansovino—S. Salvator del Monte—Its rusticity—The Florentine work as a whole—Affected by Byzantine, Romanesque and Gothic—An arcuated style—More an Etruscan revival than a Roman one—Grecian sense of refinement—Rejection of colour effects—Sgraffito decoration—Florentine influence at Rome and Siena	8—46
--	------

CHAPTER III.

THE EARLY RENAISSANCE OUT OF FLORENCE (1457—1525).

Reasons for classification of centres and division of subject—Divisions of the country—Relations of the states at the middle of fifteenth century—Milan the first great centre out of Florence—Bramante da Urbino—The advent of painter-architects—Façade of Certosa di Pavia and Como Cathedral, examples of a transitional style—S. Maria delle Grazie—S. Satiro—The chancel—The sacristy—Decoration of the pilaster—The peculiar position of Venice—A new Rome—Assimilates the art of the Milanese—Lateness of appearance of Renaissance—Some reasons for this reluctant adoption—Gradual grafting of classic details upon essentially mediæval work—Doges' Palace—Porta della Carta and Quadrangle—S. Maria dei Miracoli—Suggested by Byzantine buildings, but with classic technic—Scuola di San Marco—Perspective reliefs—Ruskin's classification—Interior of S. Maria dei Miracoli—Venetian character in ornament—The domestic architecture of Venice—Pal. Cornaro Spinelli, its blending of Florentine methods with Venetian Gothic—Pal. Vendramini, a step towards classicism—The grouping of the central windows—Confraternita di S. Rocco—Pal. Contarini delle Figure—Verona—Ornament in S. Anastasia and S. Maria in Organo—Pal. Consiglio—Padua—Brescia—La Loggia and S. Maria dei Miracoli—Bologna—Pal. Bevilacqua and Fava—The general character of Bolognese Renaissance and of the early North Italian work—Sumptuous detail and fantastic composition—Tentative, but fruitful of results in time succeeding	47—80
---	-------

CENTRAL PERIOD 1506—1550.

CHAPTER IV.

THE CULMINATION IN ROME (1506—1540).

PAGE

Causes tending to the culmination of the Renaissance in Rome—	
Contemporary events—The Transitional buildings—Bramante's	
influence and methods—The attempted fusion of Greek and	
Roman construction—The shaking off of lingering mediæval	
traditions—Renaissance contrasted with latter-day revivals—	
Bramante's Tempietto—The success of the revival—Its con-	
summation in Rome both appropriate and natural—An European	
influence—Masters of the period—Antonio Sangallo, Peruzzi,	
Raffaello, Michelangelo—Pal. Farnese—The astylar character	
of its exterior—Cortile an example of combined construction	
characteristic of Central Period—Pal. Massimi—Its Grecian	
flavour—House in Via Giulia—Churches at Montepulciano and	
Todi—St. Peter's, Rome—Early progress and interruptions—	
Schemes of Bramante, Raffaello, Peruzzi, Sangallo—Michel-	
angelo's work—Historic significance of St. Peter's—Effect of	
the interior—Actual dimensions—Character of culminating	
period as a whole—Attention to proportion and <i>tout ensemble</i> —	
Detail subordinate—Revival of Greek methods—Preference for	
rectangular outlines—Passion for figure design and decoration—	
High ideals of Renaissance art	81—116

CHAPTER V.

THE ROMAN INFLUENCE IN THE NORTH OF ITALY
(1529—1550).

Comparison and distinction of work of Peruzzi, Sanmicheli, and	
Sansovino—Peruzzi and Sanmicheli the leaders—Sansovino the	
follower—Peruzzi—Birth and training—His first patron—The	
Villa Chigi or Farnesina—Other commissions—Appointment	
as architect of St. Peter's—Organ and houses in Siena—Pal.	
Alberghati at Bologna—Doorways of Pal. Prosperi, Ferrara—	
Death of Peruzzi—Character of his work—Sanmicheli—Fortifi-	
cation building—Pal. Pompei—Bevilacqua—Porta del Palio and	
Nuova—Capella Pellegrini, Verona—Pal. Grimani at Venice—	
Schools of Venetian Renaissance—Sansovino—His early Roman	
career—Pal. Cornaro della Ca' Grande—The Zecca, its relation	
to Sanmicheli's work—The Loggetta—Sansovino's sculpture—	
The Libreria Vecchia—High attainment of the work of this	
period	117—141

LATE PERIOD 1550 TO 18TH CENTURY.

CHAPTER VI.

PALLADIO AND THE DECLINE.

PAGE

A characteristic tendency of revivals towards literal reproduction and earlier phases of the prototype—Some of the causes of the decadence—The literal worship of the text of Vitruvius—Serlio on his “infallible directions”—The decisive cause of decay—Michelangelo’s architectural works—Palladio—His popularity in this country—His real merits in making best of small opportunities and inferior material—The Basilica, Vicenza—His own opinion of it—His judgment in its design—Pal. Prefettizio, Valmarana, Barbarano—Teatro Olimpico—Casa del Diavolo—Il Redentore, Venice, a stately interior—Vignola, a follower of Peruzzi—Some of his works—Michelangelo again—St. Peter’s at his death—Dome completed—Carlo Maderna extends the nave—The ill-fated eastern campanili—Bernini’s peristyle and baldachino—Borromini and his productions—A Lombard resurrection of the grotesque—The time of obelisks, pillars, and fountains—The Lateran portico—S. Maria Maggiore—Genoa—Works of Alessi and Bianco—Palazzo dell’ Università—Interior of SS. Annunziata—Scamozzi—Venice—Procuratie Nuove—S. Maria della Salute—A third stage in octagon interior treatment—The Barocco style expressive of ostentation—Tomb of Doge Valier—Pal. Pesaro—Gran Guardia Vecchia, Verona—The last word of Italian art—Tendencies of the decadent period—Conclusion	142—172
--	---------

LIST OF PLATES	xiv—xv
LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS IN TEXT.	xviii—xx
CHART OF THE CHIEF BUILDINGS OF THE ITALIAN RENAISSANCE	173—185
LIST OF SELECTED BOOKS RELATING TO THE ITALIAN RENAISSANCE	186—189
INDEX, &c.	191—196

LIST OF PLATES

SOUTH AISLE WALL AND APSIDAL TRANSEPT OF THE
CATHEDRAL, COMO. W. J. A., DEL. *Frontispiece*

PLATES

FACING
PAGE

I.—PULPIT IN SIENA CATHEDRAL, WITH RENAISSANCE STAIR	10
II.—BRONZE NORTH DOOR OF THE BAPTIS- TERY OF ST. JOHN, FLORENCE	} <i>between 12 and 13</i>
III.—BRONZE EAST DOOR OF THE BAPTISTERY OF ST. JOHN, FLORENCE	
IV.—THE DOME OF THE CATHEDRAL OF SANTA MARIA DEL FIORE, FLORENCE	15
V.—THE PAZZI CHAPEL, SANTA CROCE, FLORENCE	} <i>between 16 and 17</i>
VI.—THE PAZZI CHAPEL, FLORENCE. PLAN, SECTION AND DETAILS. LESLIE WILKINSON, DEL.	
VII.—INTERIOR OF SAN LORENZO, FLORENCE	19
VIII.—CHURCH OF THE BADIA DI FIESOLE, NEAR FLORENCE	21
IX.—INTERIOR OF SANTO SPIRITO, FLORENCE	23
X. { OSPEDALE DEGLI INNOCENTI, FLORENCE. PORTICO OF SS. ANNUNZIATA, FLORENCE	24
XI. { THE PALAZZO RICCARDI (MEDICI), FLORENCE THE PALAZZO STROZZI, FLORENCE	29
XII. { SYMBOL OF MARK THE EVANGELIST, SANT' ANTONIO, PADUA SYMBOL OF JOHN THE EVANGELIST, SANT' ANTONIO, PADUA	31
XIII.—LOWER PART OF PULPIT IN SANTA CROCE, FLORENCE	32
XIV.—THE CHURCH OF SANT' ANDREA, MANTUA	37
XV.—INTERIOR OF SANTA MARIA DELLE CARCERI, PRATO	38

LIST OF PLATES.

XV

PLATES

FACING
PAGE

XVI.	{ INTERIOR VIEW OF VESTIBULE TO SACRISTY OF S. SPIRITO, FLORENCE PILASTER CAPITAL FROM SACRISTY OF S. SPIRITO, FLORENCE }	40
XVII.	SAN SALVATOR DEL MONTE, FLORENCE. DETAILS OF THE NAVE. F. M. M., DEL.	41
XVIII.	ARABESQUE ORNAMENT ON PILASTERS FROM TOMBS IN THE CHURCH OF S. M. DEL POPOLO, ROME	45
XIX.	TOMB OF BISHOP TOMMASO PICCOLOMINI, SIENA CATHEDRAL	46
XX.	PALAZZO PICCOLOMINI, SIENA, ANGLE VIEW AND DETAIL OF FRONT	46
XXI.	FAÇADE OF THE CERTOSA DI PAVIA	53
XXII.	WINDOW FROM THE FAÇADE OF THE CERTOSA DI PAVIA	53
XXIII.	SOUTH DOORWAY OF THE CATHEDRAL, COMO	54
XXIV.	SANTA MARIA DELLE GRAZIE, MILAN	57
XXV.	SACRISTY OF SANTA MARIA PRESSO SAN SATIRO, MILAN	58
XXVI.	SCUOLA DI SAN MARCO, VENICE	66
XXVII.	{ INTERIOR OF S. M. DEI MIRACOLI, VENICE . . . DETAIL OF AMBON, S. M. DEI MIRACOLI, VENICE. }	68
XXVIII.	PALAZZO VENDRAMINI, VENICE	71
XXIX.	CONFRATERNITA DI SAN ROCCO, VENICE	72
XXX.	{ THE PALAZZO CONSIGLIO, VERONA LOGGIA DEL CONSIGLIO, PADUA }	74
XXXI.	PORCH AND PART FAÇADE OF LA MADONNA DEI MIRACOLI, BRESCIA	75
XXXII.	CORTILE OF THE PALAZZO BEVILACQUA-VINCENZI, BOLOGNA	76
XXXIII.	TRIUMPHAL ARCH OF ALPHONSO, NAPLES	80
XXXIV.	THE CANCELLARIA PALACE, ROME	84
XXXV.	WINDOW AND BALCONY FROM THE CANCELLARIA PALACE, ROME	84
XXXVI.	GROUND AND FIRST FLOOR PLANS OF THE FARNESE PALACE, ROME. AFTER <i>Letarouilly</i>	97
XXXVII.	THE FARNESE PALACE, ROME	98
XXXVIII.	CORTILE OF THE FARNESE PALACE, ROME	98
XXXIX.	PLAN OF THE ENTRANCE LOGGIA OF THE PALAZZO MASSIMI ALLE COLONNE, ROME. A. D. H., DEL.	101
XL.	CORTILE OF THE PALAZZO MASSIMI ALLE COLONNE, ROME	102

PLATES

FACING
PAGE

XLI.—PRINCIPAL APARTMENT IN THE PAL. MASSIMI ALLE
COLONNE, ROME. FROM *Letarouilly*

102

XLII.—

{	CHURCH OF THE MADONNA DI SANTO BIAGIO,	}	105
	MONTEPULCIANO		
	CHURCH OF SANTA MARIA DELLA CONSOLAZIONE, TODI		

XLIII.—SOME EARLIER SCHEMES FOR ST. PETER'S, ROME.
AFTER *Bonnani* AND *Geymüller*

107

XLIV.—PLAN OF ST. PETER'S, ROME, SHOWING THE PIAZZA
AND PERISTYLES AS FINALLY COMPLETED. AFTER
Eglises Principales de l'Europe

108

XLV.—LONGITUDINAL SECTION OF ST. PETER'S, ROME.
FROM *Eglises Principales*

108

XLVI.—INTERIOR OF ST. PETER'S, ROME

111

XLVII.—EXTERIOR OF ST. PETER'S, ROME, SHOWING THE
DOME FROM THE SOUTH-WEST

112

XLVIII.—THE FARNESINA (VILLA CHIGI), ROME

120

XLIX.—ORGAN IN CHIESA DEL' OSPEDALE, SIENA

123

L.—THE PALAZZO ALBERGATI, BOLOGNA, DETAIL OF
FAÇADE. W. J. A., DEL.

124

LI.—DETAILS OF THE PALAZZO ALBERGATI, BOLOGNA.
W. J. A., DEL.

124

LII.—

{	DOORWAY OF SAN MICHELE IN BOSCO, BOLOGNA	}	126
	DOORWAY OF THE PALAZZO PROSPERI (SACRATI), FERRARA		

LIII.—

{	THE PALAZZO POMPEI, VERONA	}	128
	THE PALAZZO BEVILACQUA, VERONA		

LIV.—THE PALAZZO GRIMANI, VENICE

132

LV.—SECTION OF THE PALAZZO CORNARO DELLA CA'
GRANDE, VENICE. AFTER *Cicognara*

134

LVI.—THE LIBRERIA VECCHIA AND LOGGETTA, VENICE

LVII.—ELEVATION OF THE LOGGETTA, VENICE. AFTER *Cicognara* } *between*
138 and 139

LVIII.—SOUTH END OF THE LIBRERIA VECCHIA, VENICE

140

LIX.—TOMB OF LORENZO DE' MEDICI, FLORENCE

146

LX.—THE BASILICA PALLADIANA, VICENZA

150

LXI.—

{	THE PALAZZO DEL CONSIGLIO (PREFETTIZIO), VICENZA	}	150
	THE CASA DEL DIAVOLO, VICENZA		

LXII.—

{	THE PALAZZO PORTO BARBARANO, VICENZA	}	153
	THE PALAZZO VALMARANA, VICENZA		

LXIII.—THE TEATRO OLIMPICO, VICENZA

154

LIST OF PLATES.

PLATES		xvii
		FACING PAGE
LXIV.—PLAN AND SECTIONS OF THE CHIESA DEL REDENTORE, VENICE. LESLIE WILKINSON, DEL.		157
LXV.—THE PALAZZO DELL' UNIVERSITÀ, GENOA. LESLIE WILKINSON, DEL.		164
LXVI.—INTERIOR OF THE CHURCH OF SS. ANNUNZIATA, GENOA		165
LXVII.—THE CHURCH OF S. M. DELLA SALUTE, VENICE .		166
LXVIII.—THE PALAZZO PESARO, VENICE		169
LXIX.—THE PALAZZO DELLA GRAN GUARDIA VECCHIA, VERONA		170

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS IN TEXT

	PAGE
View of Central Part of Florence	10
Section of the Duomo, Florence	15
Pazzi Chapel, Florence; Loggia	16
" " " Capital and Medallion	17
Old Sacristy, San Lorenzo, Florence	18
San Lorenzo, Florence; Plan After <i>Agincourt</i>	19
Badia di Fiesole; Pulpit in Refectory	20
" " Detail of Door and Window in Cloister	21
Santa Croce, Florence; Doorway in Cloister	22
Church of Santo Spirito, Florence; Plan From <i>Agincourt</i>	23
" " " " Campanile W. J. A., del.	24
San Lorenzo, Florence; Window in Cloister W. J. A., del.	25
Palazzo Pitti, Florence	26
Palazzo Antinori, Florence	27
Palazzo Riccardi, Florence; Elevation From <i>Montigny et Famin</i>	28
" " " Crowning Cornice	28
Palazzo Strozzi, Florence; Plan After <i>Montigny et Famin</i>	29
Cantoria in the Museo di S. Maria del Fiore, Florence	30
Ospedale degli Innocenti, Florence; Lunette	31
Santa Croce, Florence; Corbel Bracket from Pulpit	32
Ospedale del Ceppo, Pistoja	33
Palazzo Ruccellai, Florence; Exterior	34
" " " Window	35
San Francesco, Rimini	36
Sant' Andrea, Mantua; Plan After <i>Agincourt</i>	37
Santa Maria delle Carceri, Prato; Plan and Section. From <i>Laspeyres</i>	38
Santa Maria Novella, Florence	39
Sacristy of Church of Santo Spirito, Florence	40
Church of San Salvator del Monte, Florence; Plan. W. J. A., del.	41
Ducal Palace, Urbino; Cortile	43
Palazzo Venezia, Rome; Doorway	45
Certosa di Pavia; showing the Lantern	54
" " Doorway of Old Sacristy	55
Como Cathedral; View of East End	56

	PAGE
The Porta della Carta, Doges' Palace, Venice ; Detail	62
Doges' Palace, Venice ; The Giants' Staircase	63
" " " Window in Cortile	64
Santa Maria dei Miracoli, Venice ; Plan	64
" " " " Exterior of Sanctuary	65
" " " " Façade	66
" " " " Capital and Entablature	67
Scuola di San Marco, Venice ; Capital and Entablature	68
Doges' Palace, Venice ; Entablature over Doorway	69
" " " Details of Marble Chimney-piece	
W. J. A., del.	70
Palazzo Cornaro-Spinelli, Venice	71
Palazzo Contarini delle Figure, Venice	73
Santa Maria in Organo, Verona ; Church Furniture	74
The Loggia, Brescia ; Part of the Façade	75
Santa Maria Maggiore, Bergamo ; Apse of the Church, with Renaissance Chapel	76
Palazzo Fava, Bologna ; Corbels in Cortile	J. Kinross, del. 77
" " " Arcade on Corbels in Cortile	78
Casa Tacconi, Bologna	79
Church of Santo Salvatore, Venice ; Plan	After <i>Cicognara</i> 80
Façade of the Cancellaria Palace, Rome	From <i>Letarouilly</i> 84
Santa Maria della Pace, Rome ; Cloister	Leslie Wilkinson, del. 86
Palazzo Giraud (Torlonia), Rome	88
Motifs leading up to the Central Period	W. J. A., del. 88
After <i>Geymüller</i>	89
Tempietto in Cloisters of San Pietro in Montorio, Rome.	
From a photograph by C. Carreras	91
Palazzo Pandolfini, Florence	95
Farnese Palace, Rome ; Garden Front	97
" " " Principal Front	From <i>Letarouilly</i> 98
Palazzo Massimi alle Colonne, Rome	101
" " " " Moulding Profiles	
W. J. A., del.	102
House in the Via Giulia, Rome	From <i>Letarouilly</i> 103
" " " " View of Cortile from Vestibule	
From <i>Letarouilly</i>	104
Church at Montepulciano ; Plan and Section. Leslie Wilkinson, del.	105
Bramante's Design for Dome of St. Peter's	From <i>Serlio</i> 106
St. Peter's, Rome ; Interior View	109
" " East Elevation	From <i>Eglises Principales</i> 113
Sibyl from Vault of the Sistine Chapel, Rome	115

	PAGE
Palazzo Spada alla Regola, Rome, Cortile	116
Casa Polliui, Siena Leslie Wilkinson, del.	122
Organ-case in Chiesa del' Ospedale, Siena; Detail	
Leslie Wilkinson, del.	123
Palazzo Albergati, Bologna	124
Porta del Palio, Verona; Front, facing the City	129
" " " Principal Front	129
Porta Nuova, Verona	130
The Capella Pellegrini; Plans and Sections Arthur Stratton, del.	131
" " " Detail of Niche	132
Palazzo Cornaro della Ca' Grande, Venice; First Floor Plan	
After Cicognara	134
" " " " " Principal Front	135
" " " " " Lower Windows	
W. J. A., del.	136
La Zecca, Venice	137
View of Central Part of Venice	138
Figure of Mercury from Loggetta, Venice	139
New Sacristy, San Lorenzo, Florence	146
Mediceo-Laurentian Library, Florence; Vestibule	147
" " " " " Part Plan R. Atkinson, del.	147
The Basilica Palladiana, Vicenza	149
" " " " " Detail of One Bay	150
The Palazzo Tiene, Vicenza; Plan After Ware	151
" " " " " Part Elevation After Ware	152
Casa del Diavolo, Vicenza; Diagram showing complete design	
From Scamozzi after Palladio	155
The Villa Capra, near Vicenza	156
Chiesa del Redentore, Venice; Interior View	157
Chapel of Sant' Andrea, Rome; Façade	158
Church of the Gesu, Rome	159
San Sebastiano, Via Appia, Rome	161
Palazzo Balbi, Genoa; Plan and Section of Vestibule	
Leslie Wilkinson, del.	164
SS. Annunziata, Genoa; Pulpit W. J. A., del.	165
Santa Maria della Salute, Venice; Plan From Cicognara	166
" " " " " Interior View	167
Monument to Doge Valier, San Giovanni e Paolo, Venice	168
The Gran Guardia Vecchia, Verona; Plan... Leslie Wilkinson, del.	169
" " " " " Part Principal Elevation	
Leslie Wilkinson, del.	170
Well-head, S. Pietro in Vincoli, Rome F. W. Bedford, del.	172

CHAPTER I.

INTRODUCTORY.

THE ETHNOGRAPHIC SIGNIFICANCE OF THE RENAISSANCE—THE ARCHITECTURAL TYPE WHICH CHARACTERISES THE LATINO-TEUTONIC RACE—THE TIDE OF REVIVAL FULLEST AND CLEAREST IN THE HOME COUNTRY OF THE ROMAN EMPIRE—THE INFLUENCE OF MEDIÆVAL PRACTICE—THE ART OF THE EPOCH IN THE ASPECT OF A PETRIFICATION OF HISTORY—THE CONTINUITY AND IDENTITY OF EUROPEAN ART—THE RENAISSANCE NOT A PHENOMENON UNPARALLELED NOR OUT OF THE COURSE OF NATURE—ITS ART AN ESSENTIALLY TRUTHFUL PICTURE OF THE TENDENCY OF THE TIME—ROMAN PRINCIPLES ADOPTED, BUT GREAT ORIGINALITY SHOWN IN THEIR APPLICATION—THE ARTIST AND HIS RELATION TO SURROUNDING CONDITIONS—THE ENVIRONMENT—THE PERSONALITY.

THE ARCHITECTURE OF THE RENAISSANCE IN ITALY

CHAPTER I.

INTRODUCTORY.

IN the art history of the different countries emerging from the ancient Roman Empire of the West, the Renaissance of the fifteenth and sixteenth centuries was a general phenomenon. Its nature, largely consisting in a recovery of Roman principles and methods, and its limitation to the Latino-Teutonic nations, demonstrate its racial character and significance. For great races have always expressed themselves in their architecture in distinctive ways, and may often be better identified and classified by their arts than by their language. The ancient Egyptians and the Chinese through many thousands of years scarcely maintained with more obstinacy the character of their arts than have the nations who came under the sway of Imperial Rome, and especially in conforming to the type of its architecture. It is true that the higher mental activity, adventurousness and adaptability of the Aryan race, joined to the disturbance caused by Northern Teutonic elements alien to the Roman, have brought about a more frequent and further divergence from the established type than anything in the history of Egyptian and Oriental art. The brilliant mediæval or Gothic period in Europe, inspired partly by the Crusades and by social contact with Arabian ideals, is the most notable example of such divergence, ending with the rejuvenescence of the Roman element in race, literature,

and tradition, which, welling up first in Tuscany, involved the four corners of Europe in its rising flood. The Renaissance was, in effect, a reversion to type, if a biological expression may be applied in this connection without confusion ; and it is this cyclic recurrence rather than permanence of type which appears to be characteristic of European civilisation, so far as we have had experience of it in some three thousand years. From its beginnings in the Mycene of Pelops, the records it has left behind in the architecture of the Athens of Pericles, the Rome of Augustus, the Ravenna of Theodoric, the Florence of the Medici, and the Paris and London of the seventeenth century, exhibit, through all their variations, the marks of a definite type. In this view of it the historical architecture of Europe is an undivided whole to this day : its main characteristic features the combination of Greek column and lintel with Etruscan arch, pediment, and dome. Though a stone character has been gradually impressed upon them, its mouldings still show to trained eyes their far-off wooden origins beyond the palaces of the Homeric kings. European architecture is a variety as distinct as the Egyptian or the Arabian, and in a corresponding degree a racial expression, pointing, if not to the identity of the origin of Romano-Germanic peoples, at least to their now essential unity. As the scope of this book is limited to the Renaissance of architecture in Italy, a corner of the field, at a particular period of time, it must have an incompleteness of character and a littleness of design in relation to the whole. But in the Italy of the fifteenth and sixteenth centuries we find the clearest and most emphatic expression of this European type ; for the classical Renaissance has coloured the countries which formed part of the Roman Empire just in proportion as they were first Romanised.

It is supposed that the student who takes up the study of the Renaissance will be to some degree familiar with the ancient Roman architecture, otherwise it will be difficult for him to realise its meaning or enter into the spirit which animates it. Almost equally essential to a proper understanding of the revival is an acquaintance with the Romanesque and Italian Gothic styles, in the variations of which there is a vivid picture of the struggle of the races which peopled Italy in the mediæval period. St. Mark's, Venice ; Sant' Ambrogio, Milan ; Pisa Cathedral, and San Miniato, Florence, are, for example, contemporary churches,

Byzantine, Lombard, Romanesque : with but slight cohesion of style, and only in so far as they represent the modifications exercised by different peoples upon the Latin element which lay underneath, and which in the fifteenth century found, in the revivification of purely Roman principles, the one outlet which was congenial to it. The necessity for the study of the interval separating the Roman era from the Italian revival may not be so apparent, seeing that it is generally believed that the Italians of the fifteenth century took up architecture at the point where the ancients laid it down in the fourth. This they did eventually, but any such view of the beginning of the Renaissance art is not only incomplete, but wrong. Though the suddenness of the change and the sharpness of the cleavage may have been unparalleled in history, it was impossible that hand and eye and mind should not have been unconsciously, even unwillingly, tenacious of what had been their habit through generations. And so Renaissance architecture had a long experimental career before any re-approach was made to such types as the Colosseum, and was modified throughout materially by all the work of the mediæval period preceding. The Italians of the fifteenth and sixteenth centuries may have been a super-session of the mediæval population presenting distinct physical and mental characteristics, but they were at the same time the natural product of that stock, and in a corresponding sense was their architecture related to what had preceded it. It was the child of mediævalism, inheriting only in fuller measure the ancient classic strain. While it reveals, in painting and sculpture, a desire to reconcile the ancient faiths and the Christian, its paganism is little more than a superficial gloss of learning, which scarcely veils the essentially Christian destination and expression of the great mass of the work of the early and formative period.

For the ethnographic standpoint—though possibly the highest vantage ground, giving the broadest outlook on the world's architecture or any large part of it—is after all only one of many scientific aspects in which architecture may be viewed retrospectively. Regarded as the history of the period and the people, written in stone for present and future ages, the architecture of the Italian Renaissance in its varying moods is one of the most luminous of all historic records. By the operation of the universal law of natural selection, it has registered the

awakened enthusiasm of the time for what was glorious and beautiful in the ancient world, the enlarged consciousness of its free-will, and the possibilities of human life and effort; while it records on the very face of it, so that he who runs may read, the social and religious habits of the people, the condition and nature of trades, commerce and arts, and the character and varying power of the governments of the Peninsula. And yet we are asked to believe, on high authority, that while the course of true architecture ran smoothly from prehistoric times to the end of the Gothic period, one style supplanting another in natural order, it there ended, and copyism or resuscitation of dead and unmeaning forms began and has since continued.* In other words, that the harmony which ever subsists between the condition of man and his intellectual productions was suspended by human volition about the fifteenth century, and that architecture has from that time failed to be a natural issue of the people's civilisation and a record of a nation's history. In the face of much that is written, not only of Renaissance but of modern work, it is necessary to contest this widespread view, fostered by great teachers like Ruskin and Fergusson, and to emphasise the continuity and the veracity of architectural history through changing circumstances. We err even if we regard the Renaissance epoch as the first time that men looked back to emulate and imitate. A little study would probably show that the Ptolemaic era in Egypt was a renaissance of the Theban age, in architecture as in other respects, while the golden period of Augustus in Rome, and in fuller measure that of Hadrian, were largely Greek revivals. Perhaps it would even be discovered that all ages of healthy human prosperity are more or less revivals, and have been marked by a retrospective tendency. Such periods in history appear, by a natural law, to demand the best in every department which tradition has achieved, and failing to find satisfaction in the present, will take delight in what is past, to the extent of reviving it. This has characterised all flourishing epochs, and in the process written history and historical poetry have had their influence, but scarcely in greater degree at the Renaissance than in the time

* In opening his *History of the Modern Styles of Architecture*, which comprises an account of the Italian Renaissance, Fergusson says that they "may be designated the Copying or Imitative Styles of Architectural Art," that in them "the element of truthfulness is altogether wanting;" that "the art has, also, in modern times, lost all ethnographic signification."

of Thucydides. The Italian Renaissance in art has been claimed as a result of the influence of literature and the study of the ancient manuscripts; but literature, while bolstering its decline and fall, had scarcely more influence on its origin than the writings of Virgil, Horace, Livy, and Ovid had on the architecture of the Augustan age they adorned. There is thus little justification for the separate classification of the Renaissance as an imitative style in harsh contradistinction to the "true styles" of classic or mediæval times. It was unquestionably an embodiment of the temper of the time, and it was precisely on that ground that it had life and became so important a part of the world's architectural history. It is true with regard to the details or materials of its composition that in the Roman Forum, on the Palatine Hill, or among the ruins of the Baths of Caracalla, one may find not merely the prototypes, but the approximate forms, nearly every feature which goes to compose the church or palace built fourteen or fifteen centuries afterwards. With as much truth, however, may it be said that originality has never been displayed to greater degree than by the architects of the Early Italian Renaissance, and that considered in relation to the previous direction of all architectural effort for centuries, the interiors of San Lorenzo, the Badia di Fiesole, and Santo Spirito—all churches by Brunelleschi—are real works of genius. The component parts of each certainly are borrowed, but by successive architects and workmen the features and details of Romanesque and Gothic architecture were also transcribed: they were, so to speak, in stock; and Brunelleschi, seeing the confusion and incoherency of the work of his time, went farther afield for his architectural technic to find it in the ancient principles of building, laying the foundation of a great revival by his masterly use of them, while fully satisfying immediate requirements. Brunelleschi's originality would have been valueless, his forms harsh and forbidding, and his work futile in influence, but for the close association of his design with the soil on which it was set, its interpretation of the spirit of the time in which it was generated, and its fulfilment of its purposes. And so in every way it becomes clear that those who consider the architecture of the Renaissance as merely an imitative style or a scenic affectation, and place it in a different category from all that precedes it, do so with a little truth and more error. If the

Italians of the fifteenth century took the Roman forms and details as a basis they built up a new style more distinct from the Roman than the Roman from the Greek. There is, for example, a far wider and more significant gap between the Renaissance church and the Roman temple than between the Roman and the Grecian temples; and such buildings as the Palazzi Strozzi or Grimani have no relation of an imitative kind to anything of classic times. Although the Renaissance degenerated into something like formal copyism, and died in affectation, that does not affect the argument. Rather it confirms it, because it is an indication that a style which ceases to conform to the spirit and requirements of the age is foredoomed, and suppressed by a natural law. The earlier works bear no trace of this insincerity, and it is by them and those of the culminating period that the style must be judged.

When it is once realised that a certain phase of architecture is the outcome of complex social, historic, and geographic conditions, there is less readiness in assigning a simple reason for its existence. On the one hand, we have the personality of the artist moving apparently in some measure of freedom and choice, and on the other, the environment which largely disposes the forms of his expression as well as the nature of his opportunity. Now the environment, or combination of causes, which, about the beginning of the fifteenth century, served to produce the revival in architecture, included among many others the following causes, apart from the factors of race qualifications and sympathies:—the predominance of the Christian religion, itself a dissemination from Rome, in the forms of the Roman Catholic Church; the worldly position attained by the pontiff and the cardinals, that of a virtual Roman Emperor and his satellites; a tendency on the part of littérateurs to the study of the ancient authors, efforts being made for the preservation and interpretation of ancient manuscripts; the existence in many parts of Italy, in a tolerably preserved state, of the principal monuments of the great empire with which this literature was associated; a highly organised municipal life, the chief cities of Italy being practically independent nations; a prosperous condition of commerce and trade, and of all the sciences and minor arts; the practice of a style of architecture introduced from a foreign country, never nationalized, and hastening to its fall. These conditions given,

the consequence appears clear enough to us, who know what did actually happen. Nevertheless it required a great personality like Brunelleschi, who, of the time and circumstances, yet rose superior to them, to lay the foundation of the revival of the arts. In the greater intensity, and therefore importance, of the individuality of the artist, lies one of the chief distinctions of Renaissance architecture when contrasted with that of classic or mediæval periods, but this should be regarded as essentially the outcome of the temper of the times. Men were striving on all hands to wrest the secrets from nature, and the new scientific discoveries were enlarging the sphere of each man's vision and imagination. There were giants in those days, and rarely have great men shown more intellectual daring, more determination and more devotion. We must not dwell solely on the art of the epoch if we want to have adequate ideas of the time. Petrarch, Boccaccio, John of Ravenna, in literature; Galileo and Copernicus in astronomy and natural science; in law, the revival of Roman jurisprudence; the invention of printing:—are all parts of this great movement, some of the most important and abiding results of which were the disclosing by Copernicus of the secrets of the solar system in 1507, and the discovery of America by Columbus in 1492. The Reformation in religion, moreover, was another result of this awakening, and an outcome of the same earnest spirit. And so, in Brunelleschi's resolution to acquire the Roman principles and to build upon them, we have just a distinctive circumstance, unprecedented in the world's history, it may be, but in its audacity quite characteristic of the deeds of the time. In its own way it involved as much uncertainty as the voyage of Columbus, and was indicative of the same inquiring and unsatisfied tendency. But Brunelleschi, too, disclosed a hidden world, and in the most brilliant way. His discovery was not fraught with the material consequences of that of the mariner, nor the scientific results of that of the astronomer, yet it has had an incalculable influence upon all forms of art production to this day. First in time, he was not second in intellect, in pertinacity, in achievement; and wherever the arts of form are understood and beloved, the genius of Brunelleschi will not fail of honour and renown.

EARLY PERIOD, 1420—1525.



CHAPTER II.

THE FIFTEENTH CENTURY IN FLORENCE (1401—1500).

ORIGIN OF RENAISSANCE ART DISCOVERED BY SOME IN THE NATURALISTIC SCULPTURE OF THE FOURTEENTH CENTURY—BRUNELLESCHI'S FIRST WORK THE NATURAL LINE OF DEMARCATION—THE INTELLECTUAL EMINENCE OF FLORENCE—INCIDENTS OF ITS HISTORY DURING FIFTEENTH CENTURY—HOW IT CAME TO DOMINATE ROME—THE FAMOUS COMPETITION FOR THE BAPTISTERY DOORS—BRUNELLESCHI STUDIES IN ROME WITH DONATELLO—THE DÔME OF S. MARIA DEL FIORE—THE DEEPER FOUNDATIONS OF THE REVIVAL—THE EARLIEST NEO-CLASSICAL BUILDING—THE METHODS OF BRUNELLESCHI, ILLUSTRATED BY PAZZI CHAPEL AND SACRISTY OF S. LORENZO—THE CHURCHES OF S. LORENZO, BADIA DI FIESOLE, AND S. SPIRITO—LOGGIA OF SS. ANNUNZIATA AND FOUNDLING HOSPITAL, EXAMPLES OF FLORENTINE COLUMNAR ARCADE—THE PALAZZI PITTI, ANTINORI, MEDICI, AND STROZZI—THE BOTTEGA OF THE ITALIAN ARTIST—NATURE OF THE TRAINING AFFORDED—INFLUENCE OF JEWEL FORMS AND GOLDSMITH WORK—GOLDSMITH SCULPTORS—JACOPO DELLA QUERCIA—GHIBERTI AND HIS GATES—LUCA DELLA ROBBIA'S VITRIFIED EARTHENWARE—DONATELLO'S SCULPTURE—SUCCEEDING SCHOOL OF SCULPTOR-ARCHITECTS AND THEIR WORKS—PULPIT AT S. CROCE—LORENZO DE' MEDICI'S ACADEMY OF THE ANTIQUE AND ITS DISTINGUISHED PUPILS—LEON BATTISTA ALBERTI—HIS LATIN PROCLIVITIES—THE PAL. RUCELLAI AND OTHER WORKS—GREEK CROSS MODEL OF S. MARIA DELLE CARCERI AT PRATO—SACRISTY OF S. SPIRITO AND ITS VESTIBULE—VASARI'S CRITICISM THEREOF—ANDREA SANSOVINO—S. SALVATOR DEL MONTE—ITS RUSTICITY—THE FLORENTINE WORK AS A WHOLE—AFFECTED BY BYZANTINE, ROMANESQUE AND GOTHIC SYSTEMS—AN ARCUATED STYLE—MORE AN ETRUSCAN REVIVAL THAN A ROMAN ONE—GRECIAN SENSE OF REFINEMENT—REJECTION OF COLOUR EFFECTS—SGRAFFITO DECORATION—FLORENTINE INFLUENCE AT ROME AND SIENA.

CHAPTER II.

THE FIFTEENTH CENTURY IN FLORENCE.

IN speaking of the origin of the Renaissance in Italy, architects generally think of the early years of the fifteenth century, when, through the powerful individuality of Filippo Brunelleschi (1377—1446), the ancient Greek and Roman forms were successfully resuscitated in architecture. To sculptors and painters and other artists, the term has oftener a wider meaning, and carries them back to the days of Giotto, Orgagna, and Niccola da Pisa. Certainly there was much in the spirit of the work of such men which distinguishes them from the contemporary thirteenth and fourteenth century Gothic artists of the North, just as there was much in the social and political condition of mediæval disunited Italy, which separated it from the feudalism of the Northern peoples. With the monks and the mediæval architects of France and England, the artists of the Italian free cities had little in common. Their work all through the middle ages was more independent and varied, less logically consecutive or traditional, and not without evidence of appreciative study of the ancient arts, from the influence of which, in Italy, they could scarcely escape, had they even desired to do so. Especially is this tendency to be noticed in the sculptural works of Niccola and Andrea Pisano, and with greater development in the first Ghiberti gate of the Baptistery of Florence, a few years before Brunelleschi's architectural career opened. But there was no classic revival in this, and when sculptors and ornamentists talk of *Trecento*, or fourteenth century, *Renaissance* ornament, they set up a claim, on behalf of their branch of art, to the origin of the movement, for which there is little justification. It is true that a tendency towards imitation or copyism of nature makes itself evident in the sculpture of that period. This may be regarded as a necessary preparation for the development which ensued, but the line between the Italianised naturalistic Gothic and the classical revival may be drawn

between the two gates of Ghiberti; and Donatello, Brunelleschi's friend and follower, was the first to show true sculptural feeling. Of course it depends upon what is understood by the term *Renaissance*. If merely a re-birth of interest, a clearer insight into nature is understood, then we may cheerfully yield to the sculptors the credit of the origin of the movement; but if besides this we understand it to include (as architects always have done) the tendency to the revival of classic forms and principles, then the architectural demarcation is correct which dates the Renaissance from the beginning of Brunelleschi's

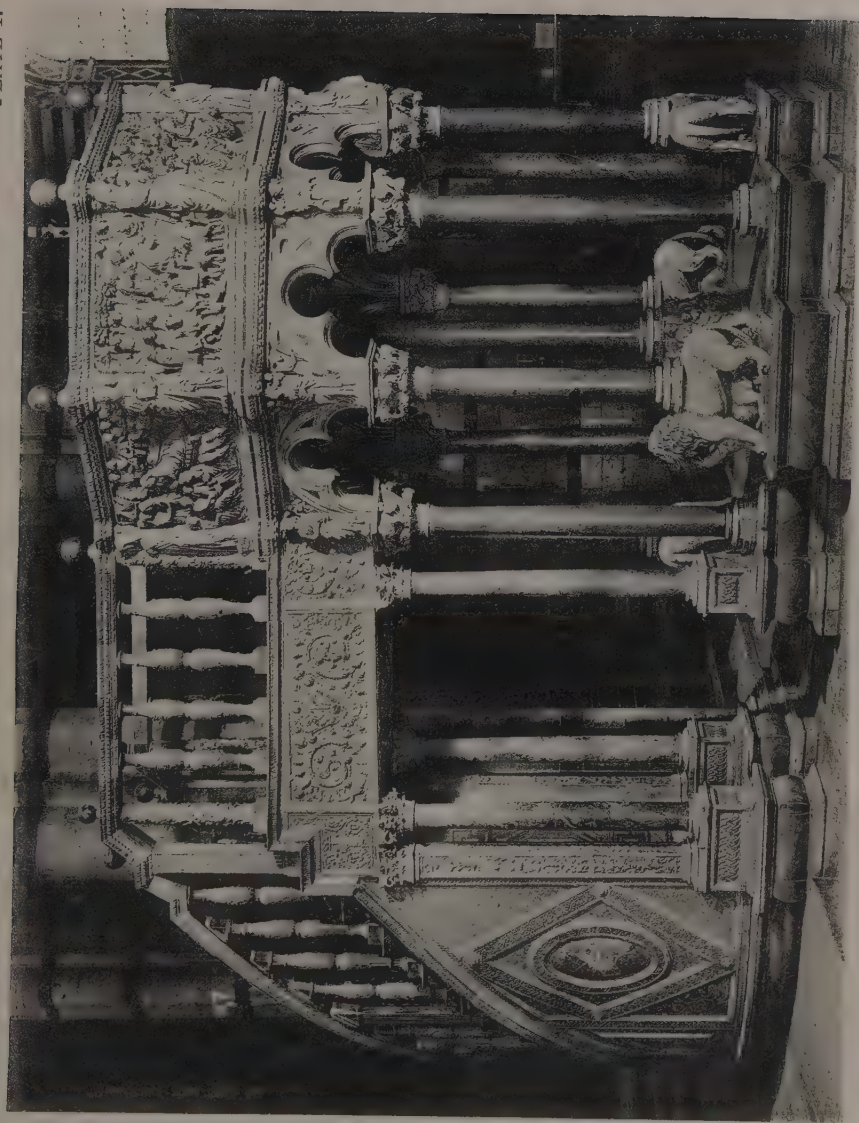


VIEW OF CENTRAL PART OF FLORENCE.

A Pal. Vecchio. B La Badia. C Campanile of Giotto. D San Lorenzo (behind).
E Santa Maria del Fiore. F Dome of Brunelleschi. G Capella Pazzi. H Santa Croce.

remarkable life and labours. To him the architecture of the time may even be said to owe its birth and the whole bent of its early development, while his influence on the allied arts was greater and more entirely effective than any protest in favour of the antique which had been made before. The art traditions of the middle ages, such as they were in Italy, may have been broken by the departure of Niccola Pisano (who simply adapted ancient sarcophagi), but with the erection of such buildings as the church of San Lorenzo and the Palazzo Rucellai they died, and Gothic sculpture and painting became impossible.

It was in accordance with the fitness of things that this



PULPIT IN SIENA CATHEDRAL, WITH RENAISSANCE STAIR.

BARTOLO NEGRONI (RICCIO), *Archit.*, 16th Century.

NICCOLA PISANO, *Archit.*, 13th Century.

rejuvenation should emanate from Florence, which at the time was intellectually the most influential state in Italy, though by no means the greatest or most powerful in a political sense. Fortunate in its central situation, it attained an authority in the councils of Italy out of proportion to its military strength, and carried on, at the period that concerns us, an important foreign trade with Alexandria and the East. Its civic and political history during the fifteenth century, in so far as it can be detached from that which constituted its glory and subsequent eminence, its production in painting, sculpture, and architecture, is that of a prosperous, free, and progressive community, possessing a sphere of influence not limited to the city nor its immediate surroundings, and governed by a Council of representatives of companies of the trades or arts. Its domestic security was only disturbed by internal feuds, the most serious of which took the form of conspiracies against the influence of the Medici, who, from Giovanni de' Medici to his great-grandson Lorenzo il Magnifico, may almost be said to have piloted the ship of State. Incidents which have direct and indirect bearing on our subject may be briefly recounted.

The century opened tranquilly, but a long and costly war (1422—28) with the Duke of Milan depleted the treasury and produced disunion, and resulted, moreover, in the extension of the territory of the Venetians, who had come to the assistance of Florence. Passing over an insurrection at Volterra and a war with Lucca (1431), in which Brunelleschi played the part of military strategist, flooding the country, but without success,* there occurred in 1433 the conspiracy of the Albizzi, directed against Cosmo de' Medici, the son of Giovanni. This was so far successful that Cosmo was banished to Padua, afterwards being permitted to reside in Venice, where he was accompanied in exile by Michelozzo, the architect, who on his behalf made drawings of the more important buildings there, and assisted in founding a library. The see-saw of party favour brought the *fuorusciti* back to Florence in twelve months, and in 1438 the Ferrara Council of Eugenius IV., convened to unite the Greek and Roman Churches, was transferred to Florence, and Cosmo was able to receive the Emperor of the Eastern Roman Empire, thus opening up a correspondence with Constantinople, which was

* Machiavelli's *History of Florence*.

not broken off even with its conquest by the Turks. The decline of the Eastern Empire, at that time crumbling to pieces as plainly as the power which succeeded it is now surely decaying, afforded opportunities for the acquirement of Greek manuscripts and relics of which Cosmo was not slow to take advantage. To Cosmo Florence owes the establishment of the library, which, after certain vicissitudes, became known as the *Bibliotheca Mediceo-Laurentiana*, and his librarian at another library in San Marco became Pope Nicholas V., to whom Rome owed what of the new life it acquired towards the middle of the century. Besides Michelozzo, Cosmo employed Brunelleschi and Donatello, warmly recognising their genius, and was patron of the eminent Masaccio and the too amorous Fra Filippo Lippi.* Lorenzo, the grandson of Cosmo, at an early age takes even a larger place in the Florentine councils, and from the time of the death of his father, Piero, in 1469, becomes identical in interest with the Republic, though remaining nominally a citizen. Some trouble arose out of the suppressed Pitti plot against his father, for the exiled party, having retired to Venice, succeeded in turning the arms of that government against him. Under the General Bartolomeo Colleoni, an undecisive battle was fought near Bologna, the Duke of Milan and King of Naples assisting Florence. The outstanding events of the remainder of the century consist of an alliance concluded in 1474 between the Duchy of Milan and the Republics of Venice and Florence (ostensibly for mutual defence against foreign powers, but in reality directed against the Pope and the King of Naples), and the disgraceful conspiracy of the Pazzi, in which the Pope (Sixtus IV.) was implicated. This matter immediately led to another war between Florence and the Pope, supported by the King of Naples, in which the Florentines were ultimately worsted, the diplomacy of Lorenzo effecting an honourable peace with the King (1479). The next year, the Turks having descended on Italy at Otranto, a league was formed by all the powers save Venice for defence, and the invaders capitulated. The league was then turned against Venice, which had attacked the dominion of the Duke of Ferrara, and after some fighting a peace succeeded (1484), concerning which Sixtus IV. is believed to have died in vexation.† The New Pope, Innocent VIII., and Lorenzo

* Roscoe's *Life of Lorenzo de' Medici*.

† Machiavelli's *History of Florence*.



BRONZE NORTH DOOR OF THE BAPTISTERY OF ST. JOHN,
FLORENCE.

LORENZO Ghiberti, *Sculptor.*



BRONZE EAST DOOR OF THE BAPTISTERY OF ST. JOHN,
FLORENCE.

LORENZO Ghiberti *Sculptor.*

met on a more friendly footing, and the way was opened to the Medici to the highest offices of the church, with the most important ultimate results to the arts and fortunes of Rome, and, humanly speaking, to the destinies of European Christianity. Lorenzo died in 1492, and with him the great period of Florentine history ends. His son, Giovanni de' Medici, had been elected a Cardinal in 1488; but sharing the ill-fortune which his brother Piero, by his weakness in dealing with Charles VIII., had brought upon their family and country, was obliged frequently to absent himself from Rome and Florence. After a tour through Europe he returned to Rome about 1500, and was elected Pope in 1513, assuming the title of Leo X. In this way the influence of Florence became again ascendant at Rome, and brought in its train whatever culture and delight the pursuit of art and letters could confer; and this pontificate marks the culmination of European art. In Florence the period succeeding the death of Lorenzo, the closing years of the century, is notable for the commotions due to the entry of Charles VIII. of France, the wars about Pisa, and for the rising of Savonarola, who suffered death in 1498. The popular freedom was maintained till 1512, when the Medici were installed, and in 1530, after a long siege, Charles V. of Spain, "Emperor Elect of the Romans," created Alessandro de' Medici the First Duke of Florence. On his assassination in 1537, an allied family of the Medici established a dynasty.*

The well-known competition for the Baptistery doors in the first year of the fifteenth century may be a convenient point from which to trace the germination of *Renaissance* architecture. The goldsmiths and sculptors of Tuscany who took part in it were Jacopo della Quercia, Niccolo d' Arezzo, Francesco Val d' Ombino, Simone da Colle, Niccolo Lamberti, Filippo Brunelleschi, and Lorenzo Ghiberti. The requirements were that each competitor should model a relief, in bronze, of a single panel, representing the offering up of Isaac; and a year was allowed for its completion. The general conception of the treatment of the doors appears to have been assumed, the lines of Andrea Pisano in an earlier gate (1330—36) of the Baptistery being closely followed, and the Gothic shape of the panel (Plate 2) resembling that in the pilaster of the Bigallo loggia opposite. Possibly

* *Memoirs of Benvenuto Cellini.*

Brunelleschi would have arrived at a nobler design for the gate had the competition been on a different basis, but in the test panel Ghiberti was adjudged successful, and was ultimately entrusted with the work. Brunelleschi's group was in many respects a finer composition, but was of less excellence as a bronze casting, and received the second place. Though so capable in sculpture, the decision in this competition seems to have led Brunelleschi to try another path in which he might perhaps attain the undisputed supremacy his ambitious and somewhat exclusive nature craved. The story has often been told how he set out for Rome about the year 1403 with an admiring friend, Donato di Niccolò di Betti Bardi, afterwards known to fame as Donatello, a lad then just sixteen years old, and how, supporting himself as a goldsmith, he gave the most ardent attention for about four years to the buildings of the Roman Empire, with the view of gaining a grasp of the principles of the classical styles; and he can scarcely have too much honour for his courage and his foresight in taking a course so original—indeed, unheard of at that period. Returning to Florence he occupied his mind with the completion of the cathedral, a subject he had doubtless pondered at Rome, if it were not in some measure the cause of taking him thither. For the cathedral, begun by Arnolfo del Cambio about one hundred and twelve years before, and continued by Giotto and Francesco Talenti, was still in slow and desultory progress of erection. A council of architects had met in 1366 and fixed the shape of the choir and dome, but considerable indecision prevailed as to the best manner of covering the great octagonal opening and the three apses. The solution of the problem presented the congenial opportunity to Brunelleschi, who by all the influence he could command endeavoured to persuade the Council to carry out his ideas. It is said that nothing is denied to well-directed effort, and everything comes to him who waits, so in 1420, and only then, when forty-three years old, Brunelleschi was appointed to carry out the work, after another assembly of master-builders from different parts of Europe appears to have been held at the suggestion of Brunelleschi himself.* At this historic meeting various wonderful

* Vasari's *Life of Filippo Brunelleschi*. J. P. Richter in his notes points out that the registers of the Duomo mention many Florentine artists, but make no reference to foreign masters, and concludes that Vasari had been misled by popular tradition.

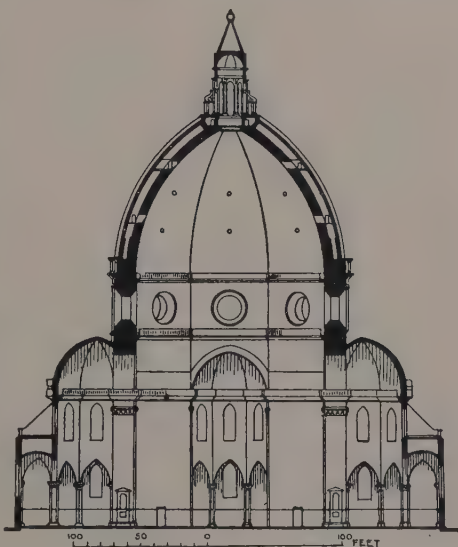


THE DOME OF THE CATHEDRAL OF SANTA MARIA DEL FIORE,
FLORENCE

FILIPPO BRUNELLESCHI, *Arch.*

schemes were propounded, as if it had been intended to "make a cupola for the whole terraqueous globe."* The greatest difficulty seemed to be entertained with regard to the scaffolding and centring that was considered indispensable by every one save Brunelleschi, and the whimsical suggestion was actually made that the dome might be formed over a huge mound of earth raised from the floor of the cathedral, into which coins were to be put at intervals, that its ultimate removal might be effected by those who would seek for the money it contained.

It was Brunelleschi's offer to construct the dome without centring that weighed most with the authorities in appointing him, but so little trust did they put in him that they put in him that Ghiberti, his successful rival of the gates, who had no architectural experience, and Battista d'Antonio were assigned him as colleagues. This arrangement was ill-adapted to Brunelleschi's temperament, and did not last very long, Ghiberti retiring to



SECTION OF THE DUOMO, FLORENCE.

Brunelleschi, Archt.

work at his second pair of gates (Plate 3). The cupola was not entirely constructed till 1434, the difficulties being enormous and so many delays and annoyances ensuing that the fanciful Florentines produced the conceit that the "heavens were jealous of their dome, which bade fair to rival the beauty of the blue ethereal vault itself." Domes had been constructed not so long before at Pisa, Siena, and at St. Mark's, Venice, but none of them on such a grand scale, the diameter being one hundred and thirty-eight and a half feet, and the altitude of the dome itself one hundred and thirty-three feet, measured from the cornice of the drum to the eye of the dome.

* Milizia's *Lives of Celebrated Architects*.

The difficulties of so large a construction were much increased by the adoption of the drum on which the dome is raised, and through which it is lighted, while an important step is thus made in the progress of dome-design. There is a separation between the inner and outer shell of the dome, but they are concentric, or nearly so. As the altitude of the dome in itself is too great for good proportion internally or for decorative effects, the result might have been finer had the inner dome



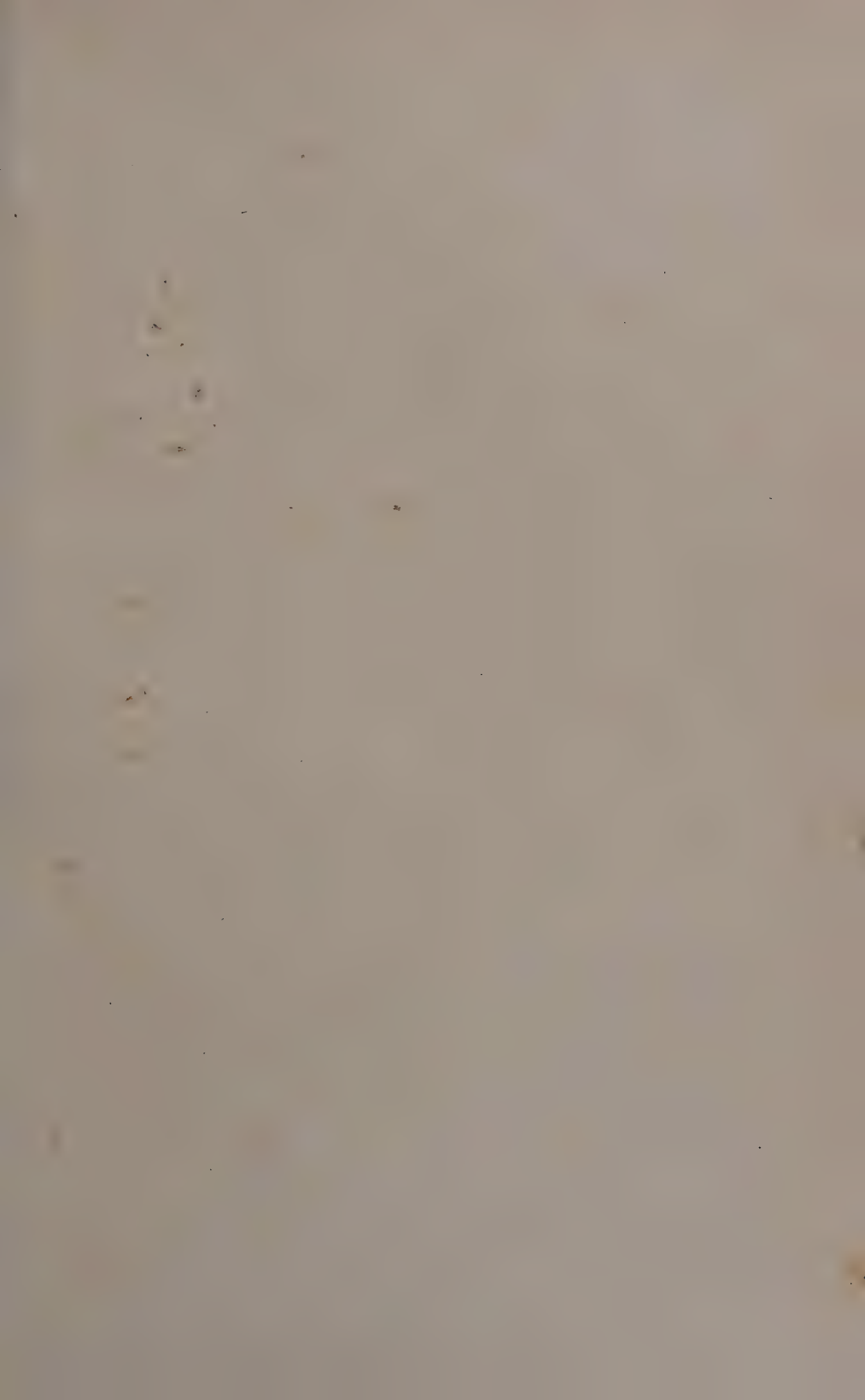
LOGGIA OF THE PAZZI CHAPEL, FLORENCE.

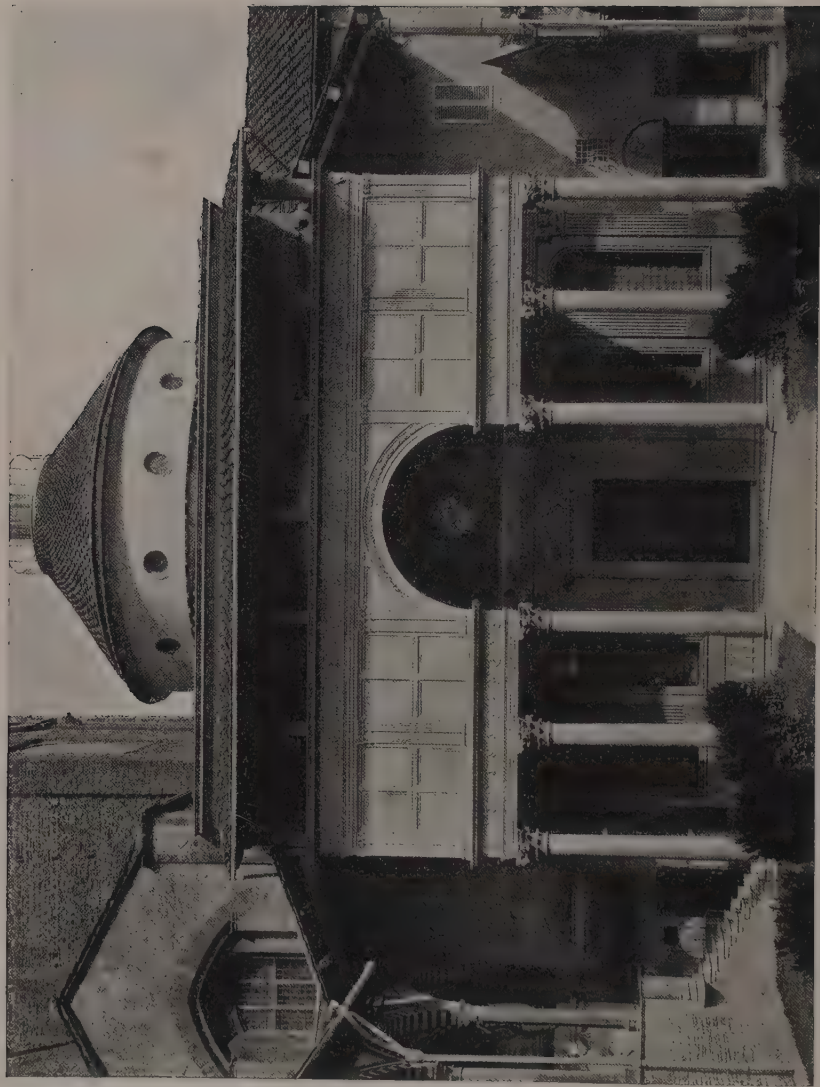
Brunelleschi, Archt.

parted company from the outer with a lower centre, but that would have increased the thrust at the top of the drum, which it was Brunelleschi's aim to reduce to a minimum; hence the acutely pointed form of both domes. Though begun after 1436 under Brunelleschi's superintendence the lantern was only completed in 1461, after his death, and the gallery, round the drum on the outside, only on one of the eight sides at a later date; for the lantern, however, he

left a model with instructions that it should be formed of large masses of marble to prevent the cupola from opening, believing that its pointed form was rendered more stable by loading it heavily. The construction of the dome is Gothic in principle to this extent, that the work is done by the eight main ribs and by the sixteen lighter intermediate ribs between which the vaults are stretched.

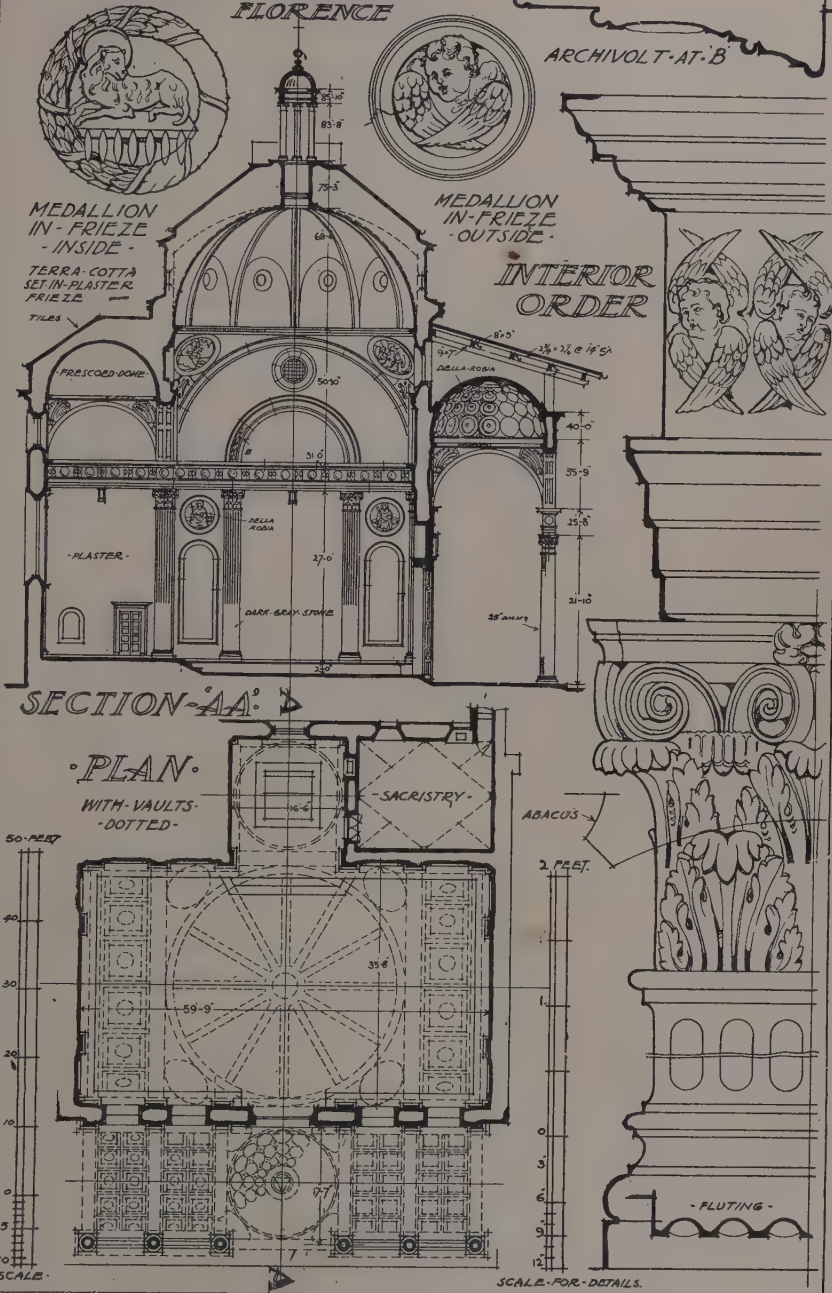
The dome (Plate 4) was the largest work of Brunelleschi's life, and for that reason merits attention in this connection, although it can claim little share in the creation of the revival save in these respects: that it demonstrated the benefits derivable





THE PAZZI CHAPEL, SANTA CROCE, FLORENCE

THE PAZZI CHAPEL - FLORENCE



L. W., del.

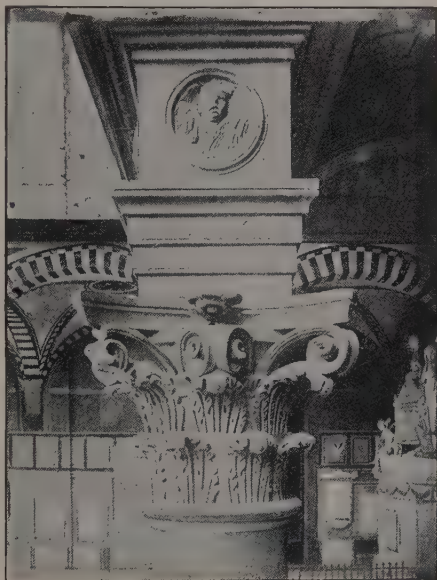
PLAN, SECTION AND DETAILS OF THE PAZZI CHAPEL, FLORENCE.

A.

C

from a study of Roman examples and processes; and that by Brunelleschi's genius and untiring industry, the building arts and trades were brought to a condition of efficiency which rendered subsequent achievements possible. Yet Brunelleschi laid the foundation of the Renaissance broader and deeper in smaller works, which he managed to execute while the dome was building.

One of his earliest works, about the year 1420, when he had been commissioned with the great dome, was the sepulchral Chapel of the Pazzi which takes the place of a chapter-house in the cloister of Santa Croce, and was probably the very first ecclesiastic building in a Renaissance style.* The appearance of this structure is very remarkable (Plate 5). It is unmatched by any previous building that we know of, and none can contend that in this instance Brunelleschi was merely copying Roman work. Although the proportions of the plan (Plate 6) are not far removed from several Roman temples, such as those of Concord, Divus Julius and Vespasian, the conditions of the site have determined the arrangement, by which the portico is at the same time the cloister passage. The width of this loggia suggests that of the central arch, and over the square thus formed the Byzantine dome is raised on pendentives, while coffered wagon vaults extend to the extremities of the loggia. The slightness of the angle supports is a serious structural weakness, overloaded as they are by the blank upper storey which screens the barrel vault seen in the view (page 16);



CAPITAL AND MEDALLION, PAZZI CHAPEL, FLORENCE.
Brunelleschi, Archt.

* The erection of this chapel has been attributed to the year 1400, when Brunelleschi was but twenty-three years of age; but though it may be earlier than 1420 it is impossible that he could have produced it before his journey to Rome. A recent investigator places its date after 1430.

but the quaint and delicate treatment goes far to convey the impression of lightness. The details of the mouldings generally, and their mode of application, are late Roman, characterised, however, by a freshness which no doubt did much to reinstate them in full favour. The wavy fluting of the upper frieze, the row of pateræ in the lower, filled with cherub heads by Donatello and Desiderio da Settignano, and the narrow double panel with various running ornaments in the soffits both of arches and architraves, are among the details



OLD SACRISTY, SAN LORENZO, FLORENCE.

Brunelleschi, Archt.

which became distinctive of this period. From the detail of the column capitals one sees that while the bell form and constructive arrangement of the Roman Corinthian capital are restored, the leaves are stiff and ill-modelled, re-

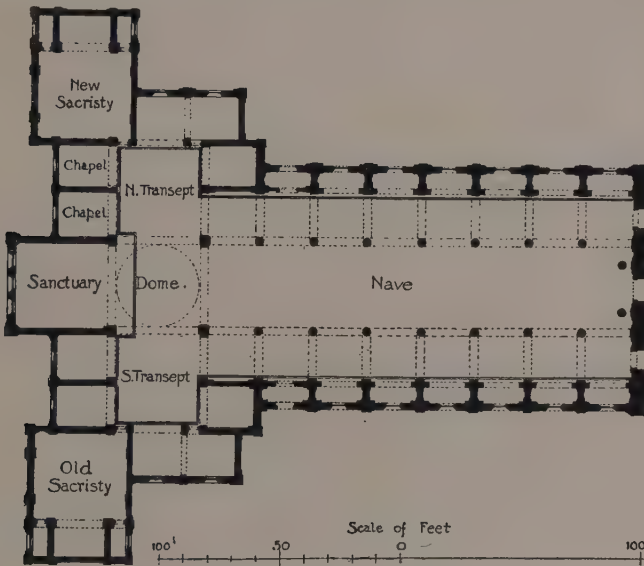
taining in the incised treatment of their surfaces deep marks of the Byzantine tradition. The domed and wagon-vaulted construction of the portico is repeated in the interior of the chapel on a larger scale, the dome having a corona of lights, with strengthening ribs like many Byzantine examples. The outer surface of the portico dome reveals itself in its belvedere under the roof projection, while the chief dome is simply covered by a truncated cone, on the platform made by which stands a small lantern. Brunelleschi on this matter seems to have declined to show his hand, having another and much greater opportunity, from the effect of which he was not willing to detract. It may be worth noticing that in the treatment of the surface of the portico dome by contiguous circles, and by the shells in its pendentives, also in the belvedere under the roof, this chapel anticipates Spanish work of nearly one hundred years later.

3. '19 page 16'



INTERIOR OF THE CHURCH OF SAN LORENZO, FLORENCE

The old Sacristy of San Lorenzo (page 18), another early work of Brunelleschi, is a good example of the qualities of his handling. Square on plan, the domed ceiling again gives unity and dignity to the design. The bevelled archivolt which encircles the archways may be regarded as the survival of the Italian Gothic round arch with its mouldings in a bevelled plane or recessed ordering, for there is no Roman precedent for such a treatment. Very often Brunelleschi thus adopts the Gothic form or traditional usage, and works it out in classical



PLAN OF SAN LORENZO, FLORENCE.

Agincourt.

detail. And so with the church (Plate 7) to which the sacristy belongs. The tale of this, as told by Vasari in his deeply interesting life of Brunelleschi, has been subjected to much criticism, but its main features do not appear to be disproved. These are, that the sacristy and the church were projected by the inhabitants, who made the learned prior the director of the undertaking. Giovanni de' Medici, having promised to defray the cost of the sacristy and two chapels, requested the opinion of Brunelleschi on the work as it had been begun. So freely did Brunelleschi deliver himself of an adverse view, and so well was he ever able to support his opinion, that the work passed from clerical hands into those of the modern architect, who

completed the sacristy with the chapels before 1428, when Giovanni died. From Vasari's description it may be gathered that the original conception of the church was that of the gibbet plan, like Santa Croce, but on Brunelleschi's advice, Cosmo de' Medici, who now took charge of the building, increased the



PULPIT IN REFECTORY, BADIA DI FIESOLE.

principal chapel so that the sanctuary could take its usual place. The complete plan, therefore (page 19), though recalling the early basilica more than the other churches for whose plans Brunelleschi was responsible, does not far remove from the mediæval type; and generally it may be said that Brunelleschi's designs are Gothic in plan, and Byzantine in construction, clothed with Roman detail. The interior effect of San Lorenzo is less impressive than

the other churches attributed to Brunelleschi; its chief faults being slightness of the supports, comparative lowness of proportion, and a heaviness in the entablature which carries the arches, if indeed the very existence of such a feature is not in itself a greater defect. By the fourth century the Romans had abolished it, as at Diocletian's Palace at Spalato, and to the arched architecture of mediæval Europe it was unknown, save in Italy, where, in the Byzantine form of the dosseret, it persisted. It may thus be regarded as another Byzantine element, and due as much to its survival in works like the Loggia dei Lanzi (1376) as to a particular Roman model. On the exterior there remains to this day merely the grim skeleton of crude brick which it was



INTERIOR OF THE CHURCH OF THE BADIA DI FIESOLE, NEAR FLORENCE

designed to clothe with marble in late Roman and Byzantine fashion.

It is difficult to judge as to how far the retention of mediæval usage was in the mind of Brunelleschi, and how far he was under the influence of the pressure of surrounding circumstances. With a perfectly free hand he might have gone farther in the restoration of Roman

methods. But one of the most beautiful examples of his adaptability is presented in the monastery of the Badia di Fiesole, the model for which he prepared, though it was not completed till about 1462. The church (Plate 8) is of the usual Latin cross type of plan: the nave, transepts, and chancel in one span of unvarying width, wagon-vaulted; the crossing and the side chapels in the nave domed in the simplest way. As this scheme has been carried out, nothing could have been more striking,



DETAIL OF DOOR AND WINDOW IN CLOISTER OF THE
BADIA DI FIESOLE.

more refined, and more significant of its purpose as an abbey church. Unlike the Gothic church, it does not enshrine a system, nor is it an open book of symbol like the Byzantine fabric, but it is more distinctively the embodiment, "the intimate impress" of a human soul, such as one of those who created and dwelt in it might be conceived to be. The touch of its designer is sure: having before him an ideal of simplicity and austerity, he rejects everything that can be spared. A tall proportion prevails: to obviate anything like heaviness in the angle view of them, his pilasters at the crossing are thirteen diameters high. And when from the church we turn into the beautiful cloister, to view the chapter-house door and windows, we find another delightful variation of the usual mediæval arrangement. For here the

deep reveals, bounded on their outer edge by a plain architrave, are panelled, and a thin arabesque decoration is carried right up into the heads of the arches, contrasting finely with the noble simplicity of the general design. This delicate ornament, which does not repeat precisely, but is varied within certain narrow limits, is the only



DOORWAY IN CLOISTER OF SANTA CROCE, FLORENCE.
Brunelleschi, Archt.

part of the composition directly derived from Roman models. Yet it may have been suggested as much by the border of a mediæval illumination, as by painted arabesques in the palaces of the Cæsars, or the richly carved panels of the triumphal arches. And it will be noticed that at first it is not applied to pilasters (as is universal a little later), but simply to the reveal, or to the panelled architrave, as in the doorway from the cloister of Santa Croce. The pulpit in the refectory of the Badia (page 20) does not display the same exquisite

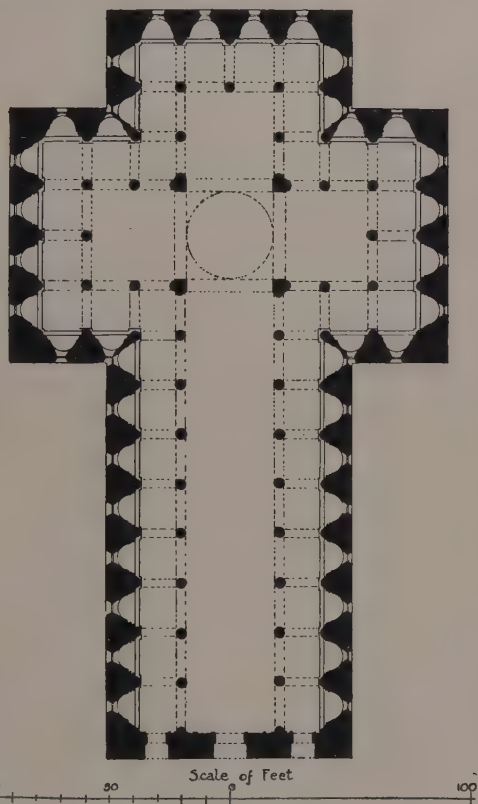
taste, but is interesting as an instance of the garment of classical details, such as the palmette, wreath, shell, egg and dart, wrapped around the mediæval conception and purpose.

On the occasion of a visit to Florence of Galeazzo, the Duke of Milan, in 1471, several "amusements" were provided for him and his party. Among them, in "the temple of Santo Spirito," as Machiavelli puts it, a representation was afforded of the descent of the Holy Spirit upon the apostles, when in consequence of the amount of fire required for the desired effect, the building was reduced to ashes. This disaster appears to have led to the more speedy construction of the new church which had been rising alongside since about 1433, when it was



INTERIOR OF THE CHURCH OF SAN SPIRITO, FLORENCE.

designed by Brunelleschi (Plate 9). The scale of this building is considerable, equalling some of our smaller cathedrals in length, viz.: 315 feet; while in width it equals the largest, being 191 feet across the transepts and 107 feet wide over nave and aisles. The plan is in the form of a Latin cross, and the side aisles are led round the transepts and choir. The ceiling of the central aisle is flat, but the square compartments of the aisles are separated from each other by transverse arches, and are domed in the simplest Byzantine fashion. The dome, which is suspended over the crossing, is not revealed in the view, and it may be explained that it is on pendentive principles, having a very low drum, forming an entablature in the interior, and lighted



Agincourt.

PLAN OF SANTO SPIRITO.

Brunelleschi, Archt.

by circular openings in the lower part of the dome proper, which is of low altitude, and has little external appearance. In respect, therefore, of its pendentive or Byzantine principle, the suspension over pillars set four-square, it is of higher rank than the great dome of the Duomo, but in having practically no drum, and being lighted through the dome, it falls behind it, and shows no constructive advance upon the Byzantine type. This interior is worthy of any age, most elegant in all its proportions, and of solemn and majestic effect. Like San Lorenzo the exterior consists merely of the shell of

rough brick work, but it composes in the pyramidal form characteristic of the Byzantine structures; while the graceful tower added at a later date by Baccio d' Agnolo is but the mediæval campanile, striking a new note in harmony with the richer music which the maestro has made in the interior.



CAMPAÑILE OF SANTO SPIRITO,
FLORENCE.
Baccio d' Agnolo, Archt.

Before leaving the ecclesiastic work of this earliest period, we may turn to the portico in front of the Church of Santissima Annunziata (on Plate 10), which, in addition to the churches of Brunelleschi, will serve to illustrate types of the early columnar arcade arrangement. Only the central arch, by Antonio da San Gallo the elder, belongs to this period. The view includes, however, part of the fine loggia of the Ospedale degli Innocenti, or Foundling Hospital (1419-45), from the designs of Brunelleschi. The appropriate and charming decoration of medallion of infants in swaddling clothes is by Andrea della Robbia. The loggia of the church as a whole is nearly two hundred years later than that of the hospital, but it has been carried out in the manner of the fifteenth century, in continuation of Antonio's central arch, which was erected in 1454. Had it been carried out in the style of the seventeenth century, we should almost certainly have had either coupled columns, or a round pillar applied to a square pier; and these applied columns would have been required not only at the ends but at every point of support, for it

is obvious that the round pillar could not have been constructed at the ends without supports at intervals to carry the overhanging entablature. Admire then the freedom of this earlier basilican arrangement, illustrated both by the church and the hospital, which admits of a pilaster wherever it is convenient, and suffers nothing from its absence.



OSPEDALE DEGLI INNOCENTI, FLORENCE

FILIPPO BRUNELLESCHI, *Archit.*



PORTICO OF SS. ANNUNZIATA, FLORENCE

ANTONIO DA SANGALLO AND CACCINI, *Archts.*

Had Brunelleschi's design for the Pitti Palace (page 26) been carried out there might have been good reason for regarding it as his greatest work. But only the central part up to the windows of the second storey was constructed in his time, and his models for the rest of it were not found when Ammanati came to extend it about the year 1568. What it has of Cyclopæan largeness and dignity is, however, due to Brunelleschi, whose design has not been altogether lost sight of in the Piazza façade. It was begun in 1435, eleven years before Brunelleschi's death, for Luca Pitta, chief magistrate of the Republic, and, excepting works like the Golden House of Nero, and the Vatican, came to be perhaps the largest residence ever reared in Italy. This rapacious citizen, who, according to Machiavelli, gathered to himself a great fortune by knavery and maladministration of justice, built this as his little town house literally out of



WINDOW IN CLOISTER, SAN LORENZO, FLORENCE.
Brunelleschi, Archt.

the spoils of the people of Florence, whom he induced to make presents towards its completion and decoration, erecting at the same time as a suburban dwelling another great building about a mile away. The length of the whole front to the Piazza is 475 feet, the height 114 feet, and the window bays are twenty-four feet from centre to centre, although it is difficult to conceive this from a photograph, or indeed at the building itself. But even Ruskin pays tribute to the grandeur of the rusticated work, "brother heart to the mountain from which it is rent," when he says in the *Lamp of Power*: "His eye must be delicate indeed, who would desire to

see the Pitti palace polished." The rustication is even applied to the pilasters in the superimposed orders of the façade to the Boboli Garden, which was only completed in the eighteenth century. The cortile was the work of Bartolomeo Ammanati, about 1568, at which time also the windows in the round arched openings of the front were inserted, perhaps in imitation of Michelangelo's work at the Palazzo Riccardi (Plate 11). Probably the ambitious design of the front was never finished;



THE PITTI PALACE, FLORENCE.

Brunelleschi and Ammanati, Archts.

indeed, Machiavelli records that it was stopped in 1466, on the collapse of his conspiracy against the Medici; and there is evidence both in the proportions and in the very poor string-course and balustrade of the piazza front, almost a repetition of those below, that a further storey had been intended, which of course would have been crowned by the great cornice, so typical of the Florentine palazzi.

The Palazzo Antinori is a building by itself. Of still greater simplicity, it would almost conceal by its reticence the class and period to which it belongs. But it would be impossible anywhere save in or near Florence, for it indicates a revival of the ancient Etrurian manner rather than the Roman. And yet

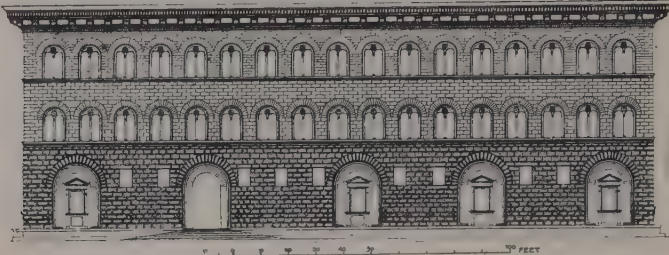
only in the importance given to the jointing of the stones is there any great departure from the Gothic palazzo. In this there was a renaissance of the Etruscan manner of building, though it is tolerably certain that the Florentines would not have attempted imitation of the methods of their ancestors, did not Tuscany at this time, just as twenty centuries previously, yield great blocks of stone which were readily quarried. It is this fact more than the commonly supposed necessity of defence that accounts for the severe and substantial character of the Florentine habitation. The few mouldings on the Palazzo Antinori partake more of a Romanesque than a purely classical manner, but might also have been imitated from Etruscan buildings. This masterpiece



THE PALAZZO ANTINORI, FLORENCE.

of honest simplicity is ascribed alternately to Baccio d' Agnolo and Giuliano da San Gallo. For it was not long before there gathered round Brunelleschi an able group of architects imbued with his spirit, as well as a number who were mere imitators of his manner, as in the case of all great men. Of the former class must have been Michelozzo Michelozzi (1396 (?)—1472), the architect of the Medici palace. Cosmo de' Medici, for whom it was built, had at the time become the greatest citizen of Florence, possessing more riches than any king in Europe. His munificence was commensurate with his wealth, and in works of charity, patronage of art or literature, he was constantly engaged; so that the impulse he gave to the Renaissance can hardly be overestimated. In connection with his proposed dwelling in the Piazza San Lorenzo, Brunelleschi had prepared a grand design, which Cosmo, with greater sense than his rival of the Pitti, considered too sumptuous, and such as to excite the jealousy

of his fellow-citizens. "Envy is a plant one should never water," he is reported to have said, being addicted to pithy and



THE PALAZZO RICCARDI, FLORENCE.

Michelozzo, Archt.

striking phrases, and Brunelleschi in a moment of irritation smashed the model he had carefully prepared. Michelozzo's less costly design was thereafter carried out, the striking, massive, and strong work now known as the Palazzo Riccardi (Plate 11). Attention should be directed to the far-reaching projection of the chief cornice which is so magnificent a feature of the Florentine palazzi; also to the bold and irregular protrusion of the rusticated blocks on the ground floor stage, the modified relief of the first floor, and the plain surface of the top storey. The building was erected about 1430, and was the first of its kind, while it remains the type of Florentine domestic



PALAZZO RICCARDI, FLORENCE. THE CROWNING CORNICE.

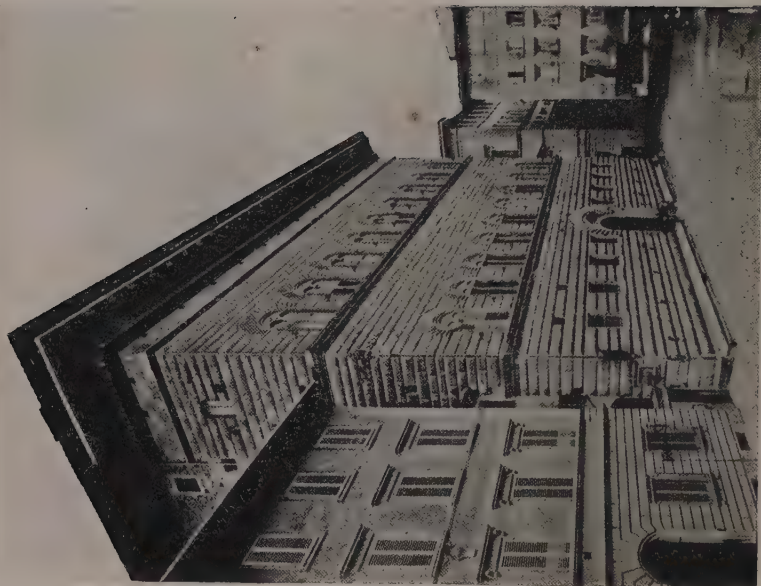
work. Certainly the Palazzo Strozzi, by Majano and Cronaca, generally looked upon as the most complete example of Florentine palazzi, is chiefly derived from the Riccardi, which it does not surpass. It was begun by Benedetto da Majano, about 1489, for

Filippo Strozzi, another rival of the Medici family in later times, and was not entirely completed till 1553; so that it



THE PALAZZO RICCARDI (MEDICI), FLORENCE

MICHELOZZO MICHELOZZI, *Arch't.*



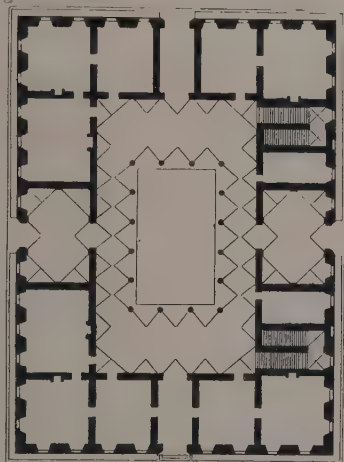
THE PALAZZO STROZZI, FLORENCE

BENEDETTO DA MAJANO AND CRONACA, *Arch'ts.*

belongs to a much later period of the revival, while it does not show more than the slightest tendency to the adoption of ancient Roman traditions or the contemporary Roman practice.

We see that the Renaissance drew its first great architect from a Florentine goldsmith's shop, and as we have reason to believe that many of the great

architects of the *quattro-cento* ^{12 15" 2nd} were trained in these *botteghe*, it may be well to consider what kind of work and experience was to be had within them. Some of these *botteghe* appear to have served the purpose alike of painters' studios, gold and silver-smiths' shops, and sculptors' and decorators' work-rooms. In special cases this extent of practice would be more restricted, as for example in the case of the *bottega* conducted by the Robbia family for the manufacture of glazed terra cotta, but in nearly all they would have appeared to our ideas to be remarkable for the variety of the



SCALE OF FEET
10 0 10 20 30 40 50 60 70 80

PAL. STROZZI, FLORENCE.

Ground Floor Plan.

Benedetto da Majano, Archt.

work undertaken in them. These early Florentine masters knew but the "one art;" and however one artist might excel in a particular department, their whole education and mental bias was opposed to modern ideas of division of labour, and of a unique sphere for the individual in that sense. The tasks to which the pupil might be set must have been somewhat diversified: perhaps the casting of a bronze statuette, or the painting of a merchant's signboard; the enlargement of the master's sketch for a fresco figure decoration, or the carving of a bride's *cassone*.* Of course it is clear that these tasks in themselves would go only a little way in architectural training, and, as a matter of fact, Brunelleschi, Bramante, and Peruzzi, not to speak of many others, gained their architectural knowledge far more by personal study of the ancient Roman buildings than by their

* See Prof. G. Baldwin Brown's *The Fine Arts* for an interesting and realistic picture of the daily life and work of the Florentine craftsmen.

apprenticeship in the *bottega*. There, however, they learned to exercise the power of design and to discriminate between good and inferior work; while in the variety of the training such a place afforded lies part of the explanation of their quite remarkable versatility. The early Renaissance, in the form it took in Spain some seventy years later, was called by the Spaniards the *plateresco* or silversmith style, and the name is equally



CANTORIA OR GALLERY INTENDED FOR THE CATHEDRAL, NOW RESTORED AND SET UP IN THE MUSEO DI S. MARIA DEL FIORE, FLORENCE.

Luca della Robbia, Sculptor.

applicable to much of the early Italian work. The details of the ornament are very frequently suggested by jewel forms, while there is no doubt that the ranks of its architects and sculptors were mainly recruited from specially gifted artists in gold and silver. Besides Brunelleschi, there may be instanced as some of the goldsmith sculptors who enriched the architecture of the time and aided materially in the establishment of the style, (1) Jacopo della Quercia, the son of a goldsmith, who, while he learned his father's art, distinguished himself as a sculptor in marble by a more truthful rendering of nature than had been before approached; and thereby made it possible for others, building on the foundation he had laid, to excel him in the higher plastic qualities; (2) Lorenzo Ghiberti, to whose bronze doors reference has been made; he, too, was trained in the workshop of his father, also a goldsmith, and nearly all the



SYMBOL OF MARK THE EVANGELIST, SANT' ANTONIO,
PADUA



SYMBOL OF JOHN THE EVANGELIST, SANT' ANTONIO,
PADUA

DONATELLO, *Sculptor*

works which can be traced to him are in metal. Only in his second gate (1425—52) (Plate 3) do the figure studies and backgrounds indicate a decided tendency to classicism, though it may be that in the conception of bronze pictures or stories, however consummate their execution, he travelled beyond the proper bounds of the art of sculpture. (3) Luca della Robbia, also, began life in this department, soon, however, deviating into the wider path of sculpture. His magnificent frieze of singing boys and girls, intended for the organ loft in the Cathedral of Florence (page 30), speaks to his truthful rendering of child



LUNETTE OF THE ANNUNCIATION, OSPEDALE DEGLI INNOCENTI, FLORENCE.

Andrea della Robbia, Sculptor.

nature and fine sense of decorative effect. Famous as this work most justly is, it was not in marble that Luca and his family attained their greatest renown; but for the successful handling on a large scale of enamelled vitrified earthenware in sculptural form. The works in this material which can be attributed to Luca are very rare, but Andrea della Robbia, his nephew, and others of the family, carried on the manufacture of these statues and reliefs for nearly a hundred years. In their treatment at first nothing more seems to have been attempted than an imitation of smoothed white marble, the figures being produced in white, sometimes relieved with gold or a blue background; but before long many different colours

were employed, as in the well-known friezes at the Ospedale del Ceppo at Pistoja (page 33), the work (1525—35) of a succeeding generation of the same family. This group of distinguished originators of Florentine sculpture is not complete without (4) Donatello, Brunelleschi's companion, who may not have been a goldsmith, but seems to have assisted Ghiberti with the gates, on his return from Rome. With him the sculpture of



CORBEL BRACKET FROM THE PULPIT, SANTA CROCE, FLORENCE.

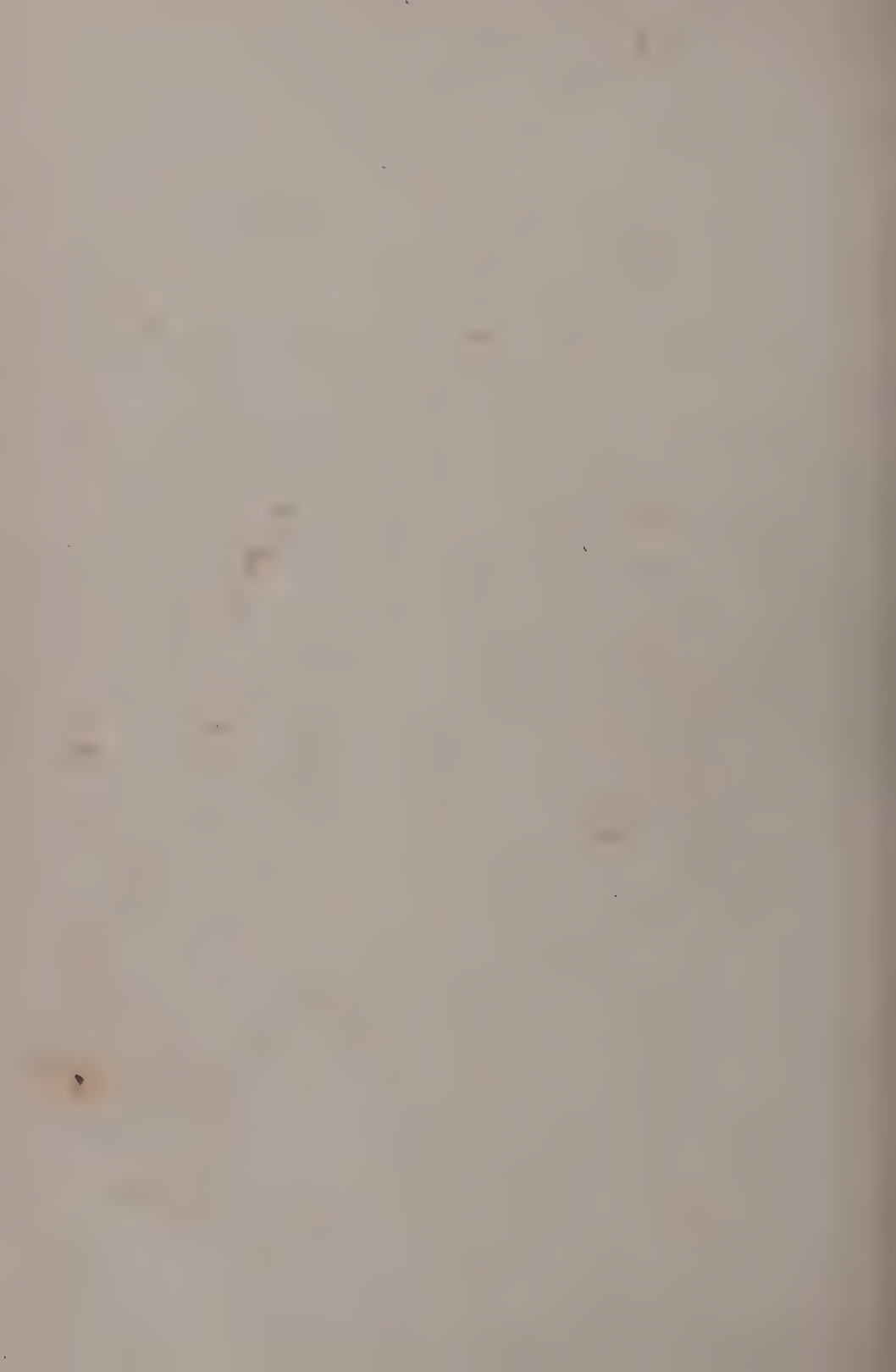
Benedetto da Majano, Archt.

the age culminates, for in his work that which is good in mediæval tradition meets, and is ennobled by classic ideals; and it would not be too much to claim that his church decorations are the purest and sweetest and most human of all the ages. Lowness of relief and delicacy of gradation are technical qualities of his sculpture, and he specially excelled in a kind of flattened relief (*stacciato*), which is little more than a drawing on the marble surface. It may be useful to bear in mind that Masaccio and Fra Angelico are, among painters, the greatest contemporaries of the sculptors named, while Filippino Lippi, Ghirlandajo, and the still more famous Botticelli occur a little later in the century. For although the centre part of the



LOWER PART OF PULPIT IN THE CHURCH OF SANTA CROCE, FLORENCE.

BENEDETTO DA MAJANO, *Archit.*



quattro-cento may in more senses than one be called a golden age of sculpture, it was not till after the end of the century that painting in Italy reached its highest excellence, almost coeval with the meridian of its architecture.

The school of sculptors who succeeded the Quercia and Robbia group, some of them also architects, and whose works belong to the latter half of the fifteenth century, do not merit quite the same attention. The most outstanding names of this generation are, in order of seniority, Antonio Rossellino, Desiderio da Settignano, Mino da Fiesole, Giuliano da Majano,



OSPEDALE DEL CEPPO, PISTOJA.

Andrea del Verrochio, Matteo Civitali (of Lucca), and Benedetto da Majano. Their work, which consists largely of gorgeous monuments, tabernacles, lavabos, pulpits (as, for example, that in Lucca Cathedral, of date 1489), is both excessively rich and extremely delicate in scale and finish, generally possessing withal a sobriety which distinguishes it from work without Tuscany. The exquisite pulpit in Santa Croce, Florence, of which Plate 13 shows the lower part with the corbels that serve to project it from the nave pillar, after the manner of a cornice, may be singled out as one of the most renowned works of Benedetto da Majano. The work is mainly of white marble, but the field of the ornament on the sides of the trusses has been laid in with gold, and the background of the figures, as

well as the soffit of the cornice over them, is of marble of a dark brown colour. In various brackets, most daintily designed and tenderly executed, are such patterns as the chain, the plait, the bundle of reeds, and foliage of natural oak (page 32).

In all these examples no very close approach to antique models is to be discovered, but for the succeeding generation



THE PALAZZO RUCELLAI, FLORENCE.

Alberti, Archt.

Lorenzode' Medici was preparing, in his great collection of antiques, an influence which was to mould the future course of the arts in Italy in a remarkable way. Dissatisfied with the taste of the sculptors of the period, he set apart the *Casino Mediceo* in his gardens, near San Marco, for the purpose of an academy, having specially in view the study of antique subjects, with which he very liberally furnished it, besides supporting the poorer

students by bursaries, and premiums for proficiency in their work. The *bottega* system of training was in this way superseded, or in any case supplemented, and the facilities for an art education in Florence rendered very similar to those in our own day at any great centre, the gardens serving as a school of art, and in a very notable manner, when it is recollected that Leonardo da Vinci, Andrea Sansovino, and Michelangelo were among the products of the institution.

In connection with what may be called this Florentine reversion to Latinism, no name is better known, either in art

or literature, than that of Leon Battista Alberti (1404—72). Of noble family, he had a special education, and conspicuous literary gifts well fitted him for what was perhaps the greatest work of his life, his book, or ten books, *De Re Œdificatoria*, which in the last generation was looked upon as the foundation of all that had been written about architecture or building.

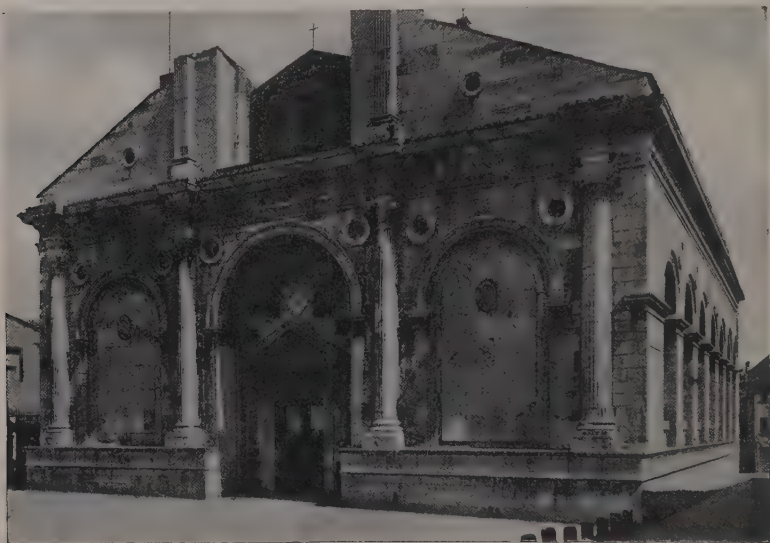
The fact of a man of his attainments and position choosing and pursuing an architectural career is an indication of the great popular importance of the art in those days, and the mental equipment not considered too good for an architect. Alberti was the first who seems to have devoted himself to the subject from the scholar's point of view, and is in this and other respects more akin to the typical modern architect than any who preceded him. He was also the first who



A WINDOW FROM THE PAL. RUCELLAI, FLORENCE.
Alberti, Archt.

seriously attempted the re-creation of Roman architecture as distinct from Roman principles. Brunelleschi and his immediate successors, while thinking that they had found the better way, were content to carry out the requirements of their time, making use of the mere technic they had borrowed from Rome or the relics of Etruscan greatness. Alberti, however, had a trace of pedantry in his composition, as is evinced by his adoption of the Latin language and the publication of his book in Latin, although Dante had, one hundred and fifty years before, fixed the written form of the vulgar tongue in his immortal poems. And there is evidence, as much in his

buildings as in his books, of his desire to be Latin. Take, for example, the Palazzo Rucellai (1451—55), an important architectural design of his (though said to have been carried out by Bernardo Rossellino), and the first house front on which pilasters appear throughout (page 34). The refined taste of the man is



THE CHURCH OF SAN FRANCESCO AT RIMINI, ALSO KNOWN AS THE
TEMPIO DEL MALATESTA. Alberti, Archt.

apparent in almost every stone of it, and for this we can almost forgive him robbing us of the wall space and the great cornice, for here the *cornicione*, which in the Riccardi was one-tenth of the height, is reduced to one-sixteenth. A serious defect in many of the Italian palazzi, and markedly in this one, is the uniform height of the piled-up storeys. They are not in this example exactly equal, diminishing to the top, but the difference is so slight as to give the effect of equality. The intermediate entablatures, although their reappearance is to be regretted, are introduced with great taste, being less in depth than would be required if they were standing free or completing the design. The inequality of the bays, those at the doors being wider, gives some relief to what is decidedly a monotonous arrangement. The total height is under seventy feet, so that it is a comparatively small building, about twenty feet less in height than the Palazzo Riccardi. Other important works of his are



THE CHURCH OF SANT' ANDREA, MANTUA

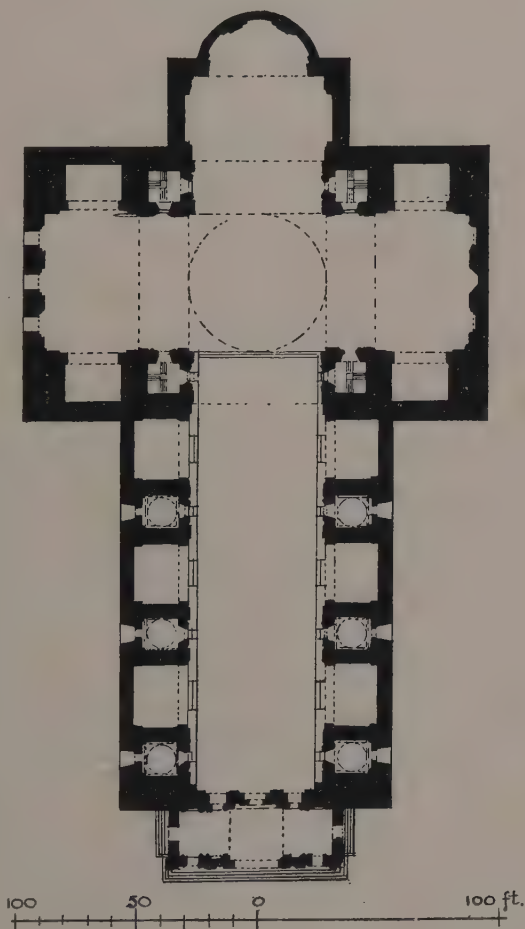
LEON BATTISTA ALBERTI, *Archit.*

the Churches of San Francesco at Rimini and Sant' Andrea at Mantua. At Rimini, Alberti found himself constrained to follow the mediæval lines of the fourteenth century church, and his remodelling of the exterior between the years 1446—54 was never completed.

The treatment of the arches in the façade seems to have been inspired by the Augustan archway in the same town; on the side seen in the view seven great niches contain the sarcophagi of Sigismondo Malatista and his friends. The plan of Sant' Andrea shows a considerable departure from the arrangement of Santo Spirito, in its recessed chapels and solid piers with coupled pilasters instead of slender columns.

It is, moreover, vaulted by a coffered barrel vault,

and has a dome on pendentives lighted by a drum (though this is of much later date), and altogether marks a great step in progress, being in fact the type of nearly all subsequent church work. The exterior is a mere skeleton adorned by a magnificent porch (Plate 14), which is designed on the principle of a Roman triumphal arch, and in its main features anticipates



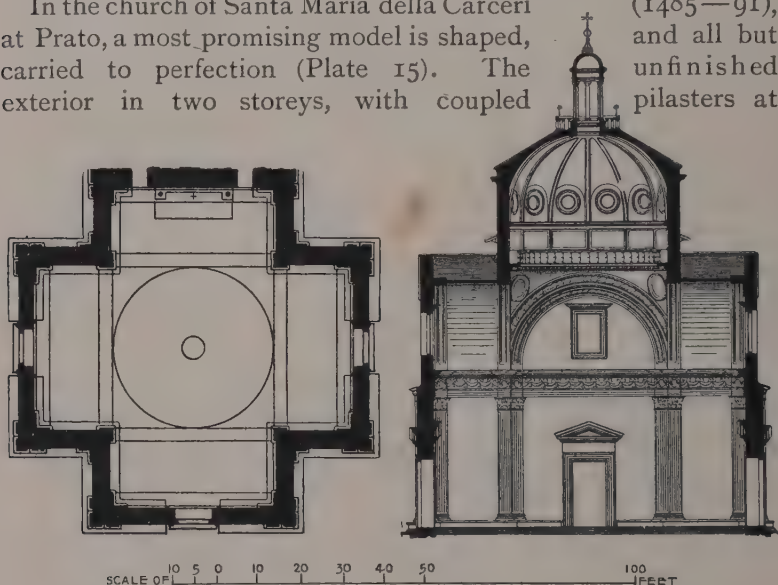
PLAN OF SANT' ANDREA AT MANTUA.

Alberti, Archt.

Palladio's church fronts. It is in striking contrast to the façade of Santa Maria Novella, Florence (page 39), which Alberti completed about two years before the building of Sant' Andrea was begun. The use of scroll forms for connecting the lines of nave and aisle walls, which was carried to excess in later Roman churches (page 159), was first resorted to here.

In the church of Santa Maria della Carceri at Prato, a most promising model is shaped, carried to perfection (Plate 15). The exterior in two storeys, with coupled

(1485—91),
and all but
unfinished
pilasters at



PLAN AND SECTION OF THE CHURCH OF SANTA MARIA DELLE CARCERI, PRATO.

Giuliano da San Gallo, Archt.

the angles, is a most appropriate treatment, and its severity is relieved by the veneering of the wall surface in marble stiles and panels. The plan is a Greek cross, wagon-vaulted on a single order within; the ribbed dome resembles that of the Pazzi Chapel (Plate 6), and like it is carried on pendentives, but with the interposition of a low drum. In its whole design this structure is the prototype of the church at Montepulciano (page 105), by Antonio, the brother of the architect of this work.

The octagonal Sacristy of the Church of Santo Spirito (page 40) is another stately and reserved work, erected between the years 1489—96 by Giuliano da San Gallo, associated with Simone del Pollaiuolo, called also Cronaca. It will be useful to compare it with the sacristy, in many ways similar, which Bramante was



INTERIOR OF SANTA MARIA DELLE CARCERI, PRATO

GIULIANO DA SAN GALLO, *Archit.*

erecting in Milan about the same period (Plate 25). A production more advanced than either is the vestibule to the Florentine sacristy (Plate 16), a corridor forty-two feet long and nineteen feet wide, with a beautiful wagon-vaulted ceiling, all of blue stone (*pietra serena*), divided into compartments enriched with carving, and springing from an entablature carried by six Corinthian columns on each side detached from the wall. This treatment, purely antique in character, trespasses on the margin of the second period of Florentine work, and the beautiful capitals,



SANTA MARIA NOVELLA, FLORENCE.

with long finger-shaped leaves, make a closer approach to the perfection of the Greek and Roman prototypes than had been formerly reached. It is from the design of Andrea da Monte Sansovino, who was employed in his youth to carve some of the capitals of the adjoining sacristy, and who was entrusted with this work about 1490, if we can accept the order in which Vasari recounts the events of his life. The criticism of this writer upon the vestibule reveals his point of view, while the side light thrown upon Michelangelo's views of the archæology of the Pantheon is interesting at a time when that puzzling question seems to be in a fair way of solution: "... The work would have been brought much nearer to perfection, if

those compartments of the ceiling and the divisions of the cornice, by which the squares and niches forming the decoration of the compartments are separated, had been made with a more careful relation to the lines of the columns; and this might have been very easily effected. But according to what I have heard from old friends of Andrea, he defended himself by reference to the Rotundo at Rome, which had served as his model. Here, as he observed, the ribs that descend from the circular opening in the centre, which gives light to the building, form the compartments, which are divided transversely into those deepened recesses that secure the rosettes, and which



SACRISTY OF CHURCH OF SANTO SPIRITO, FLORENCE.
Giuliano da San Gallo and Cronaca, Archts.

diminish by regular degrees from the base to the summit, as do the ribs also, wherefore the latter do not fall precisely on the centres of the columns. He added, that if he who had erected that Temple of the Rotundo, which is the most admirable and

most carefully considered edifice known, and is constructed with the most exact proportions, paid no regard to that circumstance in a vaulting of so much greater size and so superior in importance, still less was he required to consider it, in the compartments of a space so much smaller. Be this as it may, many artists, among whom is Michelangelo, are of opinion that the Rotundo was erected by three different architects, the first of whom raised the building to the completion of the cornice which is above the columns; the second they consider to have carried it from the cornice upwards, that part, namely, wherein are windows of a more delicate manner; and this portion is certainly very different from that beneath, the vaulting having been then continued without any regard whatever to



INTERIOR VIEW OF VESTIBULE

THE SACRISTY OF SANTO SPIRITO, FLORENCE

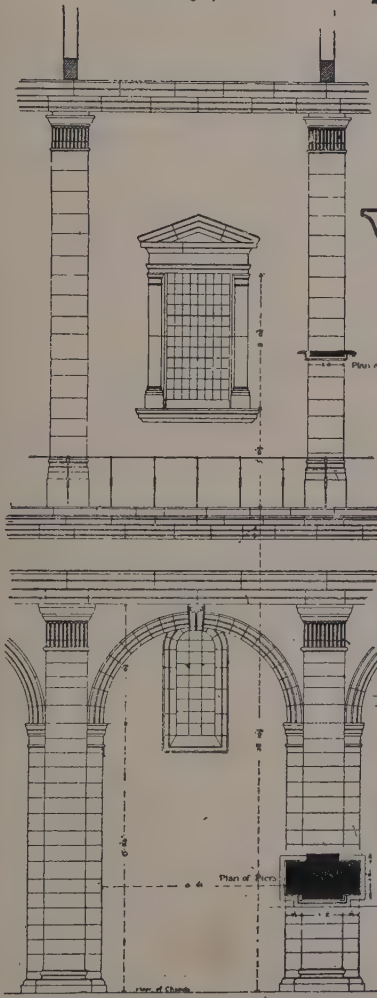


A PILASTER CAPITAL

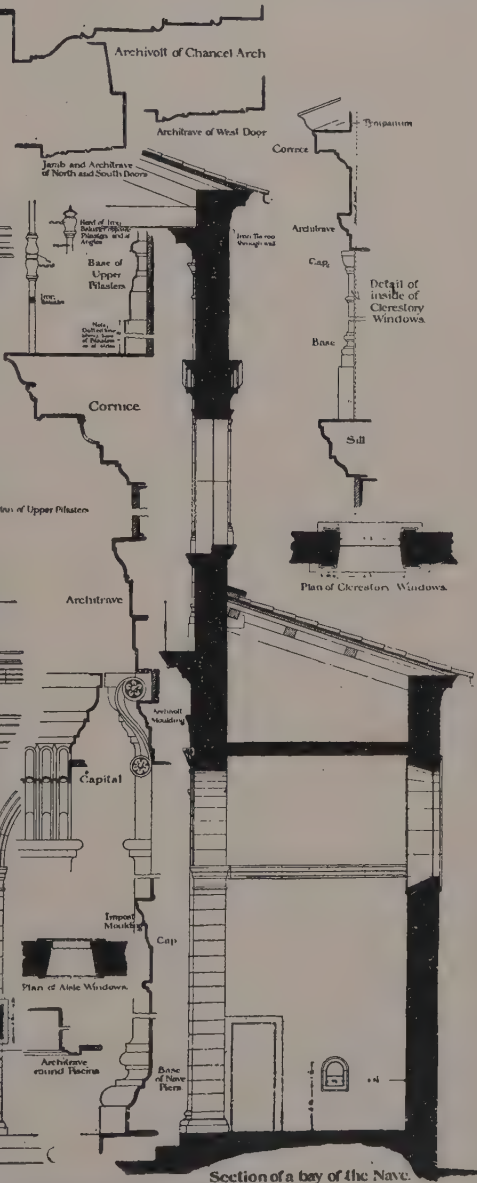
ANDREA DA MONTE SANSOVINO, *Archit.*

FLORENCE:

The Church of
*San Salvatore
del Monte
Il Cronaca.*
Architect 1504



Elevation of a bay of the Nave.

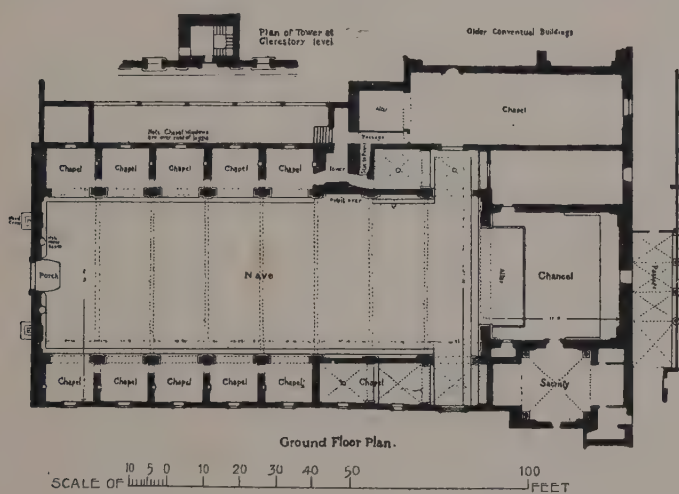


Section of a bay of the Nave.

Scale of Working Drawings
1/4" = 1' 0"
1/8" = 1' 0"
1/16" = 1' 0"
1/32" = 1' 0"
1/64" = 1' 0"
1/128" = 1' 0"
1/256" = 1' 0"
1/512" = 1' 0"
1/1024" = 1' 0"
1/2048" = 1' 0"
1/4096" = 1' 0"
1/8192" = 1' 0"
1/16384" = 1' 0"
1/32768" = 1' 0"
1/65536" = 1' 0"
1/131072" = 1' 0"
1/262144" = 1' 0"
1/524288" = 1' 0"
1/1048576" = 1' 0"
1/2097152" = 1' 0"
1/4194304" = 1' 0"
1/8388608" = 1' 0"
1/16777216" = 1' 0"
1/33554432" = 1' 0"
1/67108864" = 1' 0"
1/134217728" = 1' 0"
1/268435456" = 1' 0"
1/536870912" = 1' 0"
1/1073741824" = 1' 0"
1/2147483648" = 1' 0"
1/4294967296" = 1' 0"
1/8589934592" = 1' 0"
1/17179869184" = 1' 0"
1/34359738368" = 1' 0"
1/68719476736" = 1' 0"
1/137438953472" = 1' 0"
1/274877906944" = 1' 0"
1/549755813888" = 1' 0"
1/1099511627776" = 1' 0"
1/2199023255552" = 1' 0"
1/4398046511104" = 1' 0"
1/8796093022208" = 1' 0"
1/17592186044416" = 1' 0"
1/35184372088832" = 1' 0"
1/70368744177664" = 1' 0"
1/140737488355328" = 1' 0"
1/281474976710656" = 1' 0"
1/562949953421312" = 1' 0"
1/1125899906842624" = 1' 0"
1/2251799813685248" = 1' 0"
1/4503599627370496" = 1' 0"
1/9007199254740992" = 1' 0"
1/18014398509481984" = 1' 0"
1/36028797018963968" = 1' 0"
1/72057594037927936" = 1' 0"
1/144115188075855872" = 1' 0"
1/288230376151711744" = 1' 0"
1/576460752303423488" = 1' 0"
1/1152921504606846976" = 1' 0"
1/2305843009213693952" = 1' 0"
1/4611686018427387904" = 1' 0"
1/9223372036854775808" = 1' 0"
1/18446744073709551616" = 1' 0"
1/36893488147419103232" = 1' 0"
1/73786976294838206464" = 1' 0"
1/147573952589676412928" = 1' 0"
1/295147905179352825856" = 1' 0"
1/590295810358705651712" = 1' 0"
1/1180591620717411303424" = 1' 0"
1/2361183241434822606848" = 1' 0"
1/4722366482869645213696" = 1' 0"
1/9444732965739290427392" = 1' 0"
1/18889465931478580854784" = 1' 0"
1/37778931862957161709568" = 1' 0"
1/75557863725914323419136" = 1' 0"
1/151115727451828646838272" = 1' 0"
1/302231454903657293676544" = 1' 0"
1/604462909807314587353088" = 1' 0"
1/1208925819614629174706176" = 1' 0"
1/2417851639229258349412352" = 1' 0"
1/4835703278458516698824704" = 1' 0"
1/9671406556917033397649408" = 1' 0"
1/19342813113834066795298816" = 1' 0"
1/38685626227668133590597632" = 1' 0"
1/77371252455336267181195264" = 1' 0"
1/154742504910672534362390528" = 1' 0"
1/309485009821345068724781056" = 1' 0"
1/618970019642690137449562112" = 1' 0"
1/1237940039285380274899124224" = 1' 0"
1/2475880078570760549798248448" = 1' 0"
1/4951760157141521099596496896" = 1' 0"
1/9903520314283042199192993792" = 1' 0"
1/19807040628566084398385987584" = 1' 0"
1/39614081257132168796771975168" = 1' 0"
1/79228162514264337593543950336" = 1' 0"
1/158456325028528675187087900672" = 1' 0"
1/316912650057057350374175801344" = 1' 0"
1/633825300114114700748351602688" = 1' 0"
1/1267650600228229401496703205376" = 1' 0"
1/2535301200456458802993406410752" = 1' 0"
1/5070602400912917605986812821504" = 1' 0"
1/10141204801825835211973625643008" = 1' 0"
1/20282409603651670423947251286016" = 1' 0"
1/40564819207303340847894502572032" = 1' 0"
1/81129638414606681695789005144064" = 1' 0"
1/162259276829213363391578010288128" = 1' 0"
1/324518553658426726783156020576256" = 1' 0"
1/649037107316853453566312041152512" = 1' 0"
1/1298074214633706907132624082305024" = 1' 0"
1/2596148429267413814265248164610048" = 1' 0"
1/5192296858534827628530496329220096" = 1' 0"
1/10384593717069655257060992658440192" = 1' 0"
1/20769187434139310514121985316880384" = 1' 0"
1/41538374868278621028243970633760768" = 1' 0"
1/83076749736557242056487941267521536" = 1' 0"
1/166153499473114484112975882535043072" = 1' 0"
1/332306998946228968225951765070086144" = 1' 0"
1/664613997892457936451903530140172288" = 1' 0"
1/1329227995784915872903807060280344576" = 1' 0"
1/2658455991569831745807614120560689152" = 1' 0"
1/5316911983139663491615228241121378304" = 1' 0"
1/10633823966279326983230456482242756608" = 1' 0"
1/21267647932558653966460912964485513216" = 1' 0"
1/42535295865117307932921825928971026432" = 1' 0"
1/85070591730234615865843651857942052864" = 1' 0"
1/170141183460469231731687303715884105728" = 1' 0"
1/340282366920938463463374607431768211456" = 1' 0"
1/680564733841876926926749214863536422912" = 1' 0"
1/1361129467683753853853498429727072845824" = 1' 0"
1/2722258935367507707706996859454145691648" = 1' 0"
1/5444517870735015415413993718908291383296" = 1' 0"
1/10889035741470030830827987437816582766592" = 1' 0"
1/21778071482940061661655974875633165533184" = 1' 0"
1/43556142965880123323311949751266331066368" = 1' 0"
1/87112285931760246646623899502532662132736" = 1' 0"
1/174224571863520493293247799005065324265472" = 1' 0"
1/348449143727040986586495598010130648530944" = 1' 0"
1/696898287454081973172991196020261297061888" = 1' 0"
1/1393796574908163946345982392040522594123776" = 1' 0"
1/2787593149816327892691964784081045188247552" = 1' 0"
1/5575186299632655785383929568162090376495104" = 1' 0"
1/11150372599265311570767859136324180752990208" = 1' 0"
1/22300745198530623141535718272648361505980416" = 1' 0"
1/44601490397061246283071436545296723011960832" = 1' 0"
1/89202980794122492566142873090593446023921664" = 1' 0"
1/178405961588244985132285746181186892047843328" = 1' 0"
1/356811923176489970264571492362373784095686656" = 1' 0"
1/713623846352979940529142984724747568191373312" = 1' 0"
1/1427247692705959881058285969449495136382746624" = 1' 0"
1/2854495385411919762116571938898990272765493248" = 1' 0"
1/5708990770823839524233143877797980545530986496" = 1' 0"
1/11417981541647679048466287755595961091061972992" = 1' 0"
1/22835963083295358096932575511191922182123945984" = 1' 0"
1/45671926166590716193865151022383844364247891968" = 1' 0"
1/91343852333181432387730302044767688728495783936" = 1' 0"
1/182687704666362864775460604089535377456991567872" = 1' 0"
1/365375409332725729550921208179070754913983135744" = 1' 0"
1/730750818665451459101842416358141509827966271488" = 1' 0"
1/1461501637330902918203684832716283019655932542976" = 1' 0"
1/2923003274661805836407369665432566039311865085952" = 1' 0"
1/5846006549323611672814739330865132078623730171904" = 1' 0"
1/11692013098647223345629478661730264157247460343808" = 1' 0"
1/23384026197294446691258957323460528314494920687616" = 1' 0"
1/46768052394588893382517914646921056628989841375232" = 1' 0"
1/93536104789177786765035829293842113257979682750464" = 1' 0"
1/187072209578355573530071658587684226515959365500928" = 1' 0"
1/374144419156711147060143317175368453031918731001856" = 1' 0"
1/748288838313422294120286634350736906063837462003712" = 1' 0"
1/1496577676626844588240573268701473812127674924007424" = 1' 0"
1/2993155353253689176481146537402947624255349848014848" = 1' 0"
1/5986310706507378352962293074805895248510699696029696" = 1' 0"
1/11972621413014756705924586149611790497021399392059392" = 1' 0"
1/23945242826029513411849172299223580994042798784118784" = 1' 0"
1/47890485652059026823698344598447161988085597568237568" = 1' 0"
1/95780971304118053647396689196894323976171195136475136" = 1' 0"
1/191561942608236107294793378393788647952342390272950272" = 1' 0"
1/383123885216472214589586756787577295904684780545900544" = 1' 0"
1/766247770432944429179173513575154591809369561091801088" = 1' 0"
1/1532495540865888858358347027150309183618739122183602176" = 1' 0"
1/3064991081731777716716694054300618367237478244367204352" = 1' 0"
1/6129982163463555433433388108601236734474956488734408704" = 1' 0"
1/12259964326927110866866776217202473468949912977468817408" = 1' 0"
1/24519928653854221733733552434404946937899825954937634816" = 1' 0"
1/49039857307708443467467104868809893875799651909875269632" = 1' 0"
1/98079714615416886934934209737619787751599303819750539264" = 1' 0"
1/196159429230833773869868419475239575503198607639501078528" = 1' 0"
1/392318858461667547739736838950479151006397215279002157056" = 1' 0"
1/784637716923335095479473677900958302012794430558004314112" = 1' 0"
1/1569275433846670190958947355801916604025588861116008628224" = 1' 0"
1/3138550867693340381917894711603833208051177722232017256448" = 1' 0"
1/6277101735386680763835789423207666416102355444464034512896" = 1' 0"
1/12554203470773361527671578846415332832204710888928069025792" = 1' 0"
1/25108406941546723055343157692830665664409421777856138051584" = 1' 0"
1/50216813883093446110686315385661331328818843555712276103168" = 1' 0"
1/100433627766186892221372630771322662657637687111424552206336" = 1' 0"
1/200867255532373784442745261542645325315275374222849104412672" = 1' 0"
1/401734511064747568885490523085290650630550748445698208825344" = 1' 0"
1/803469022129495137770981046170581301261101496891396417650688" = 1' 0"
1/1606938044258990275541962092341162602522202993782792835301376" = 1' 0"
1/3213876088517980551083924184682325205044405987565585670602752" = 1' 0"
1/6427752177035961102167848369364650410088811975131171341205504" = 1' 0"
1/12855504354071922204335696738729300820177623950262342682411008" = 1' 0"
1/25711008708143844408671393477458601640355247900524685364822016" = 1' 0"
1/51422017416287688817342786954917203280710495801049370729644032" = 1' 0"
1/102844034832575377634685573909834406561420991602098741459288064" = 1' 0"
1/205688069665150755269371147819668813122841983204197482918576128" = 1' 0"
1/411376139330301510538742295639337626245683966408394965837152256" = 1' 0"
1/822752278660603021077484591278675252491367932816789931674304512" = 1' 0"
1/1645504557321206042154969182557350504982735865633579863348609024" = 1' 0"
1/3291009114642412084309938365114701009965471731267159726697218048" = 1' 0"
1/6582018229284824168619876730229402019930943462534319453394436096" = 1' 0"
1/13164036458569648337239753460458804039861886925068638906788872192" = 1' 0"
1/26328072917139296674479506920917608079723773850137277813577744384" = 1' 0"
1/52656145834278593348959013841835216159447547700274555627155488768" = 1' 0"
1/10531229166855718669791802768367043231889509540054911125431097536" = 1' 0"
1/21062458333711437339583605536734086463779019080109822250862195072" = 1' 0"
1/42124916667422874679167211073468172927558038160219644501724390144" = 1' 0"
1/84249833334845749358334422146936345855116076320439289003448780288" = 1' 0"
1/168499666689691498716668844293872691710232152640878578006897560576" = 1' 0"
1/336999333379382997433337688587745383420464305281757156013795121152" = 1' 0"
1/673998666758765994866675377175490766840928610563514312027590242304" = 1' 0"
1/1347997333517531989733350754350981533681857221127028624055180484608" = 1' 0"
1/2695994667035063979466701508701963067363714442254057248110360969216" = 1' 0"
1/5391989334070127958933403017403926134727428884508114496220721938432" = 1' 0"
1/10783978668140255917866806034807852269454857769016228992441443876864" = 1' 0"
1/21567957336280511835733612069615704538909715538032457984882887753728" = 1' 0"
1/43135914672561023671467224139231409077819431076064915969765775507456" = 1' 0"
1/86271829345122047342934448278462818155638862152129831939531551014912" = 1' 0"
1/172543658690244094685868896556925636311277724304259663879063102029824" = 1' 0"
1/345087317380488189371737793113851272622555448608519327758126204059648" = 1' 0"
1/690174634760976378743475586227702545245110897217038655516252408119296" = 1' 0"
1/1380349269521952757486951172455405090490221794434077311032504816238592" = 1' 0"
1/2760698539043905514973902344910810180980443588868154622065009632477184" = 1' 0"
1/5521397078087811029947804689821620361960887177736309244130019264954368" = 1' 0"
1/11042794156175622059895609379643240723921774355472618488260038529908736" = 1' 0"
1/22085588312351244119791218759286481447843548710945236976520077059817472" = 1' 0"
1/44171176624702488239582437518572962895687097421890473953040154119634944" = 1' 0"
1/88342353249404976479164875037145925791374194843780947906080308239269888" = 1' 0"
1/1766847064988099529583297500742918

the relation required between its compartments and the divisions of the lower part. The third master is believed to have executed that portico which is held to be so exquisite a work. He, therefore, who should now permit himself to fall into the error of Andrea, could scarcely offer the same excuse."

This great sculptor-architect, whose proper designation was Andrea di Domenico Contucci, is not to be confused with Jacopo Sansovino, who was a disciple of Andrea, and took his place-name, but whose chief works are of a later period and mostly at Venice. Andrea's work leads up to the culminating period



CHURCH OF SAN SALVATOR DEL MONTE, FLORENCE.

W. J. A., MENS.

Cronaca, Archt.

and was rather in advance of his time (1460—1529). Chronologically he stands between Giuliano da San Gallo and Baldassare Peruzzi, and there was no artist of his own generation who was his superior in architecture.

There are not many buildings of the Italian revival which can be said to possess a naive simplicity, unaffected grace, and beauty unadorned. More commonly, as their enemies delight to affirm, they smack of the pride of learning and conscious striving after effect. But if this be a rule, the monastery church of Santo Salvatore (or San Francesco) del Monte is one exception; and some idea of this kind was doubtless in Michelangelo's mind when he styled it his "fair country-maiden." It stands close by and contrasts sharply with the richer and more famous

Latin Romanesque San Miniato, as the peasant with the king's daughter, sharing the delightful prospect of Florence and the Arno. Its face can hardly be said to be its fortune, nor is it, like San Miniato, "all glorious within." The arrangement of the plan (page 41) is one not uncommon in the Italian churches, and goes to produce a stately and impressive interior. There is much that is pleasing in the proportions of the whole and in the broad surfaces of its cemented walls; while the details are in perfect keeping with the rusticity of the whole piquant, and not remarkable for refinement (Plate 17).

Passing from individual works and reviewing the early Florentine manner as a whole, we cannot fail to see that first it is affected by the preceding Romanesque and Gothic work. Despising, as the Florentine architects doubtless did, the style of their immediate forerunners, they could not, at a bound, effect the transformation they desired; the environment of social and intellectual influences, the *milieu*, was too powerful for them. Mediæval church arrangements, for example, were generally preserved, and the plan of Santo Spirito, while semi-Byzantine and semi-basilican in construction, resembles more the Gothic church of the thirteenth and fourteenth centuries than either the pagan temple or the Roman basilica. The Greek cross to which at an early period many of the architects directed their attention, and which controlled the development of transepts and chancel, even in Latin cross types of plan, is a Byzantine ideal rather than a Roman one. Even the horizontalism which characterises exteriors was not due to the ancients more than to the mediæval structures of the period immediately preceding; the heavy projecting cornice which crowned the palazzi was as much the legacy of the Italian Gothic as a revival of the antique. In the façades of the palaces there survives that particular compound form of arch peculiar to the Italian Gothic (a round arch with the extrados of the voussoirs taking a pointed form), and also the late Romanesque and Gothic innovation of an arch over a lintel, instead of the Roman composite method of lintel over arch. For this distinctively Roman fashion does not appear in the Florentine work of the Early Period which is under consideration. The composite arcade of these Florentine architects, where it does exist, is made up of a main pilaster and subsidiary columns to carry the arches, instead of a main column merely to carry a decorative

entablature, backed by an arcade formed in a wall which does the constructive work, as at the Colosseum, and Roman work generally (Plates 38 and 58). Thus a Romanesque or basilican system is followed rather than a Roman one, and although the entablature frequently surmounts a row of arches, it does not protrude, or if so, not more than the projection of a flat pilaster, and much less than would be required properly to load a half or three-quarter column (Plate 10, Ospedale degli Innocenti), seen also



CORTILE OF THE DUCAL PALACE, URBINO

Baccio Pontelli, Arch.

in the Ducal Palace, Urbino. It is, therefore, not in the least obtrusive, and a much more logical treatment. Of course the arcade fails in stability, except at the points where the pilaster is employed, and this cannot well be done at each division. Further, in the Palazzi Antinori, Pitti, Riccardi, and Strozzi, an attempt is made to work out an arcuated style without dependence upon the classic orders, which merits every praise. In this, as in other respects, the palatial style of Florence may be said to be more truly an Etruscan than a Roman revival. Large stones, the use of the arch and great simplicity and solidity of construction were the characteristics of Etruscan

buildings, and they are no less typical of the Florentine town-houses. In constructive principle, the early Renaissance is eclectic, employing the wagon vault, pendentive dome, cross vault, open wood roof, and beamed ceiling indifferently. Notwithstanding the cultivation of the Grecian language and literature, and the introduction of a Greek element into the population of Florence, purely Hellenic architecture had not begun to influence Florentine work up to the end of the fifteenth century, but an almost Grecian sense of refinement saved Florence from the somewhat fantastic character which the style it had originated assumed in the hands of the Lombards and Venetians. Perhaps enough has been said to indicate that the merits of this earliest phase of the Renaissance are of the highest order, that its originality is beyond cavil, and that there are few periods which deserve more careful study.

One failing for which it is difficult to account is the rejection of variety of hue in the material employed. Except for the glazes of the della Robbian ware, inharmonious always—though a poetic imagination likens them to “fragments of the milky sky itself, fallen into the cool streets and breaking into the darkened churches”^{*}—the buildings mainly rely upon their masses of brown stone for any colour effect; and it is this want in a land of colour, and among the Byzantine and Gothic buildings and their often splendid polychromatic decoration, which causes them to be overlooked by the ordinary tourist or half-educated architect. Possibly the most plausible explanation of this restraint on the part of the designers is that they were too intent upon the forms and proportions to give much heed to their enhancement by colour. The *sgraffito* decoration applied in some cases—as, for example, the Palazzo Guadagni—is just the kind of exception that proves the rule. For in this only two neutral tints are employed—the black plaster, or first coat, and the white grey second coat, which is cut away to show the design, or to form it on the black background. A blue stone, *macigno* or *pietra serena*, is frequently used in interiors, where it contrasts finely with the tan-coloured *morta* or *pietra forte*, both being quarried in the immediate neighbourhood of Florence, at Fiesole and Settignano.

Rome, as far as this first period is concerned, may be joined

^{*} Pater's *The Renaissance*.



ARABESQUE ORNAMENT IN PILASTERS FROM MONUMENTS
IN THE CHURCH OF S. M. DEL. POPOLO, ROME

BACCIO PONTELLI, *Archit.*

with Florence, for although afterwards the seat of the culminating period at the time of Raffaello and Peruzzi, there is little that one who has studied Florentine work need know about the early Renaissance in Rome. Florence at the time was the real capital of the peninsula, Rome having fallen on evil days through the Papal schism and various misfortunes, and such artists as were attracted to Rome by Nicholas V., the *protégé* of Cosmo de' Medici, were of the Florentine school. There are a few unimportant houses of the time, mostly by Baccio Pontelli and Bernardo Rossellino of Florence, who were employed by the Popes Nicholas V. and Pius II.; while the greatest work is probably the Palazzo di Venezia, built in 1455 by Francesco del Borgo di Santo Sepolcro for the Venetian Cardinal who became Pope Paul II. The view of the doorway from this building bears out better



DOORWAY FROM THE PALAZZO VENEZIA, ROME.

than any words what has been said as to the modification of architectural forms by jewellery design and goldsmith work. The architrave is studded with the semblance of jewels, relieved with delicate carving, while the light and graceful scrolls connecting the little window with the door cornice suggest bands of beaten metal. The arabesque type of ornament, though seldom employed in Florence, flourished to a greater degree in Rome and Siena. The doorway of the Church of Sant' Agostino, Rome, designed by Baccio Pontelli, which has a façade in form very like Santa Maria Novella, Florence, has some good examples in the long narrow pilasters under the trusses which carry the pediment, and on Plate 18 some are given from monuments in the Church of Santa Maria del Popolo, Rome. Floral and leaf forms were chiefly used at first, and the

grotesque character afterwards developed has not yet appeared. The tomb of Bishop Tommaso Piccolomini (1483) in Siena Cathedral (Plate 19) shows other renderings of arabesques. The effigy is a most beautiful example of careful study and refined rendering of the human figure, and the whole monument, equally with many another from Florence and Lucca, shows the Tuscan sense of propriety, the qualities of grace and scholarship, enhanced by skilful and tender manipulation.

In Siena the fruits of Florentine influence are also seen in the splendid Palazzo Piccolomini (now the Palazzo del Governo) attributed to Bernardo Rosselino, who is supposed to have designed it shortly after 1460, having already built at Pienza a palace for Æneas Sylvius Piccolomini, afterwards Pope Pius II. The façade (Plate 20) resembles that of the Palazzo Riccardi (Plate 11) in its general conception, but instead of the extreme boldness and gradation of the rustications, a more uniform wall treatment is employed, in front of which, in bold relief, are carved the Sienese shields with the arms of Popes Pius II. and Pius III., both members of the Piccolomini family. While departing here entirely from the system of design initiated by Alberti in the Rucellai (page 34), but followed in his palazzo at Pienza, Rosselino in many respects forestalled the Pal. Strozzi, which though better known and built several years later, can scarcely be said to have carried the Florentine school beyond the high-water mark reached by Rosselino. Beyond the palace part of the Loggia del Papa, designed by Federegghi and built about 1640, is seen on the plate.



TOMB OF BISHOP TOMMASO PICCOLOMINI IN SIENA CATHEDRAL

NEROCIO DI BARTOLOMEO, *Sculptor*



DETAIL IN FRONT

PALAZZO PICCOLOMINI, SIENA



ANGLE VIEW

BERNARDO ROSSELINO, *Archit.*

CHAPTER III.

THE EARLY RENAISSANCE OUT OF FLORENCE (1457—1525).

REASONS FOR CLASSIFICATION OF CENTRES AND DIVISION OF SUBJECT—DIVISIONS OF THE COUNTRY—RELATIONS OF THE STATES AT THE MIDDLE OF FIFTEENTH CENTURY—MILAN THE FIRST GREAT CENTRE OUT OF FLORENCE—BRAMANTE DA URBINO—THE ADVENT OF PAINTER-ARCHITECTS—FACADE OF CERTOSA DI PAVIA AND COMO CATHEDRAL, EXAMPLES OF A TRANSITIONAL STYLE—S. MARIA DELLE GRAZIE—S. SATIRO—THE CHANCEL—THE SACRISTY—DECORATION OF THE PILASTER—THE PECULIAR POSITION OF VENICE—A NEW ROME—ASSIMILATES THE ART OF THE MILANESE—LATENESS OF APPEARANCE OF RENAISSANCE—SOME REASONS FOR THIS RELUCTANT ADOPTION—GRADUAL GRAFTING OF CLASSIC DETAILS UPON ESSENTIALLY MEDIÆVAL WORK—DOGES' PALACE—PORTA DELLA CARTA AND QUADRANGLE—S. MARIA DEI MIRACOLI—SUGGESTED BY BYZANTINE BUILDINGS, BUT WITH CLASSIC TECHNIC—SCUOLA DI SAN MARCO—PERSPECTIVE RELIEFS—RUSKIN'S CLASSIFICATION—INTERIOR OF S. MARIA DEI MIRACOLI—VENETIAN CHARACTER IN ORNAMENT—THE DOMESTIC ARCHITECTURE OF VENICE—PAL. CORNARO SPINELLI, ITS BLENDING OF FLORENTINE METHODS WITH VENETIAN GOTHIC—PAL. VENDRAMINI, A STEP TOWARDS CLASSICISM—THE GROUPING OF THE CENTRAL WINDOWS—CONFRATERNITA DI S. ROCCO—PAL. CONTARINI DELLE FIGURE—VERONA—ORNAMENT IN S. ANASTASIA AND S. MARIA IN ORGANO—PAL. CONSIGLIO—PADUA—BRESCIA—LA LOGGIA AND S. MARIA DEI MIRACOLI—BOLOGNA—PAL. BEVILACQUA AND FAVA—THE GENERAL CHARACTER OF BOLOGNESE RENAISSANCE AND OF THE EARLY NORTH ITALIAN WORK—SUMPTUOUS DETAIL AND FANTASTIC COMPOSITION—TENTATIVE, BUT FRUITFUL OF RESULTS IN TIME SUCCEEDING.

CHAPTER III.

THE EARLY RENAISSANCE OUT OF FLORENCE.

IN any treatment of the subject of Italian Renaissance Art it seems natural and proper to break up the whole time into three divisions—the Early, the Culminating, and the Declining Periods. But in order to deal with these, or any one of them, in strictly chronological sequence, it would be necessary to pass from one district to another in a manner somewhat distressing to a moderate sense of locality; while such a treatment would be unscientific, in that the continuity of local progress would be interrupted, and the local colour broken. For these reasons it may be better, in dealing with each period, that its course in any district where it appeared should be considered separately. This procedure will cause us again to touch upon Florence, and to take up Rome at the point where we left off in the last chapter; and if, having fixed the source of what has been called “the foul torrent of the Renaissance,”* we were anxious merely to follow the current of the main stream, we should simply continue the subject from that point. But having decided to stop there meantime, we now explore a kind of backwater, which has its own character and interest, and which after various modifications may be said to have ultimately found its way into the main stream at Venice. The centres of Early Renaissance architecture are not the usual elementary district divisions of Florence, Rome, and Venice, but rather those of (1) Florence, (2) Milan, and (3) Venice. Rome, as already mentioned, is almost wholly dependent upon Florentine artists of indifferent skill, for any work of this period done within its walls, most of it unimportant, and not such as to entitle it to separate classification. Rome’s time of prosperity followed later, and in the culminating period it was the chief centre; Verona for the first time, and Venice for the second time, becoming the centres of other schools. The varying prosperity of towns, together with, in one or two cases, the advent of some outstanding artist, gave

* Ruskin’s *Seven Lamps of Architecture*: *The Lamp of Truth*.

some of the cities a different importance in different times, so that in the Late Period, when we come to it, we shall find it necessary to deal with the new centres of Vicenza and Genoa, along with Rome again, and Venice for the third time. Venice is thus the only centre which presents important examples of all three periods. Every town in Italy bears the impress of the work of these times, but nearly all can be referred to the influence of the centres named at the particular periods. Adopting this treatment, a difficulty presents itself in regard to the dates. For example, the early Renaissance in Florence ends about 1500, while in Venice it extends till 1525, overlapping the beginnings of a new development in Florence and Rome. Disorder of some sort is inevitable in any division of so complicated a matter as the Italian Renaissance, though its treatment need not be immethodical, and such a division as is here marked out will conduce to the clearest and best idea of the subject.

It is necessary to have some comprehension of the partition of the country at the time under review. Speaking broadly, the divisions of Italy retained the same configuration as that into which they had crystallized by the end of the eleventh century:—those most important to remember being the Dukedom of Milan; the Republic of Venice; the Duchy of Ferrara; the district of Romagna round Bologna, with the Duchies of Parma and Modena, forming part of the Papal territory, and the Republic of Florence. Besides these, there were the smaller Republics of Genoa and Siena, and the Kingdom of Naples, that part of Italy south of the Papal states. Without a clear conception of these elements of political geography the study of the history of the times is impossible, and the variations of its architecture inexplicable.

At the middle of the fifteenth century we find Francesco Sforza, Duke of Milan, administering the affairs of his seigniory with conspicuous ability, and in 1466 see him succeeded by his son, Galeazzo Maria, a ruler who has been described as another Nero; like him, at least in this, that with his open vices he mingled some taste for science and the arts. A close and friendly relation subsisted between the Sforza family and the Medici of Florence, and the States of Milan and Florence were more than once allied in warfare. The ambition of Venice, in the eyes of the governments of Italy, was at this time the chief danger to the balance

of power and the peace of the Peninsula. Receiving its first rebuff in the East by the irruption of the Turks in 1453, its spread of empire on Italian soil was repeatedly checked by the leagued armies of the country, and the interposition of other European powers. The governments, both of Venice and Florence, were nominally Republican, but present some striking contrasts. Above the riotous disposition of the Florentines and the undue influence of merchant princes there rested the fixed ideals of personal freedom and popular government, in great measure attained: the Republic of Venice, on the other hand, is proverbial as an expression for a tyrant oligarchy; and the lesser degree of individual liberty is written unmistakably in the Venetian art of the period. In Nicholas V. (1447—55) the Chair of St. Peter had an occupant who evinced some desire for the revival of arts and letters, but the rest of the Popes of the fifteenth century showed more interest in the aggrandizement and extension of their temporal power. Alphonso of Arragon was sovereign of Naples, or the Sicilies, at the middle of the fifteenth century. At his death, in 1458, the island kingdom and Naples were separated, and Ferdinand I. succeeded. This ruler brought about some amelioration of the backward and abject condition of the once *Magna Græcia* of a higher Hellenic civilization, fifteen hundred years buried. In North Italy, among the lesser powers, the Marquis of Ferrara appears to have encouraged in his territory the love of the arts, and the d'Este family, to which he belonged, were in this respect not unworthy rivals of the other reigning families in Italy. Pisa was a subject city of Florence, and Siena and Lucca, though free communities, and capable of producing a school of artists of great talents and originality, were upheld in their state of independence rather by motives of jealousy among the contiguous powers than by their own resources, much as Turkey is able to hold its own to-day, or as Belgium and Holland have remained inviolate amid the struggles of great empires. Such, in broken outline, were the relations of the peninsular republics, duchies and kingdoms of the period at which this chapter opens. In many respects which will readily suggest themselves, Italy, then the foremost province of civilization, presents an epitome of the history of the Europe of a later date. On the little stage of Italian soil, with its changing background of the arts, the larger drama of European evolution is rehearsed.

Beyond the limits of the territorial influence of Florence, Milan was the first to transplant the new growth which had blossomed in "the flower of cities." For about the middle of the fifteenth century Florentine artists were employed in various buildings in Milan; Antonio Filarete first, in 1457, at the Great Hospital, a large building of terra cotta, semi-Gothic in style, and Michelozzo at the Capella Portinari (1462) at San Eustorgio. But the first outstanding architect with whom we meet, and strangely enough, almost the only great artistic personality connected, at the period, with the places we are to consider, was Donato Lazzari, more generally known as Bramante da Urbino; and since in the first part of this chapter, not to speak of the next on Rome, we shall always be coming into contact with his work, the very few facts known of his earlier life may be worth retailing.

Urbino, the capital of the duchy of that name, and the birth-place of the still more famous Raffaello, is a small town, lying some fifty miles south of Ravenna, and eighteen miles landward from the Adriatic. It was in a house just outside Fermignano, a village near Urbino, that Bramante was born (1444). The name he bears signifies, in the Italian,—“longing,” and his career proved it to be an appropriate appellation. Of his youth little is known but that he had instruction in painting from Andrea Mantegna at Mantua, where he may also have come under the influence of Alberti, whose church of Sant’ Andrea was building in 1472. We have it too, from the writings of almost an immediate successor (Serlio), that he was “first a painter and had great skill in perspective art before he applied himself to architecture.” Architectural power seems from his days to have passed into the hands of the painters, who soon out-numbered the sculptor-architects of the Florentine school. This was not without its effect upon the art, and arose in part from the fictitious importance given at the time to the science of perspective, in which the painters were naturally more proficient. Not that it signified much in itself whether the way to the practice of architecture lay past the painter’s easel or through the sculptor’s *bottega*, so long as the man qualified himself as an architect. It would be a mistake to suppose, that because a few of the greatest architects the world has seen found their way through the painters’ and sculptors’ studios, that therefore such a training must, at any



FAÇADE OF THE CERTOSA DI PAVIA



WINDOW FROM THE FAÇADE OF THE CERTOSA DI PAVIA

period, best fit one for the work. These particular cases only show that special capacity under favouring circumstances will assert itself and find its true outlet. Many painters and sculptors of the era made poor architects, and hundreds of them never indicated any architectural skill whatever. The best of the architects were those who laid everything aside for their art, and became no longer painters and sculptors, but architects. It was so with Brunelleschi, and Bramante, too, seems to have laid aside his palette to give all his energies to the building art. From Milan, where he appears to have been employed from 1476 to the end of the century, Bramante went to Rome, where his first important works were the choir and cloister of the convent church of Santa Maria della Pace. These were executed under the direction of the Cardinal Oliviero Caraffa, and appear to have recommended him to the Pope of the day, Alexander VI., who, in 1500, gave him the commission to paint the pontifical arms over the *Porta Santa* of the church of St. John Lateran, a door which is opened only in the year of jubilee. This Pope afterwards appointed Bramante as an assistant architect, but it was only with the accession of Julian della Rovere (Julius II.) that his opportunity arrived. Of that potentate's ambitious schemes for a new Vatican and a new St. Peter's, Bramante had full control till the death of the Pope in 1513. It would not be fair implicitly to accept the view of Michelangelo's latest biographer* that Bramante was "a manœuvring and managing individual, entirely unscrupulous in his choice of means, condescending to flattery and lies," because the interests of Michelangelo and Bramante were constantly in opposition, partly on account of Raffaello da Urbino, who is believed to have been Bramante's nephew. Whatever may have been the weak points in his character, Bramante was an accomplished architect, and filled a very large space in the minds of his contemporaries. The works of his later life and his connection with St. Peter's may be left to the following chapter.

Taking leave of Bramante meantime, in order to consider some of the chief buildings in progress at the time of his early manhood in this district of Milan, we may first view the façade of the Certosa di Pavia (Plate 21). This part of "the most magnificent monastery in the world" was begun in 1491,

* Symond's *Life of Michelangelo Buonarroti*.

and the names of Ambrogio Borgognone, Giovanni Antonio Amadeo, and Agostino Busti have all been connected with the design of the lower portion of the front. As an example of painter's architecture (for Borgognone, at least, was a painter more than an architect) nothing could be finer, and it is impossible to praise too greatly the delicate perfection of the details of the lower part. A change occurs at the level of the triforium, or frieze of windows, and above that level the design is simpler and more architectonic, while the detail and work-



CERTOSA DI PAVIA, SHOWING THE LANTERN
ABOVE THE CROSSING.

manship degenerates. The architects here were Dolcebuono and Cristoforo Solari. Broadly, the features worthy of notice are the deep buttresses, and Gothic basement mouldings, and the niches; and passing to the more classical elements, the rectangular window openings, with broad architraves, divided by an inner order of baluster, or more correctly, candelabrum shafts of magnificent workmanship, in their form suggested probably by the work of Libero Fontana, a silversmith who had caught the inspiration of the Renaissance sooner. The candelabra (Plate 22) are connected with insignificant arches, and the whole window covered with a bold cornice surmounted by a cresting, bearing some resemblance to that surmounting the Greek tomb. In one respect, at least, the façade resembles much modern work in that there is not "the indecency of a single bare square foot of wall," every available spot being filled up with figures, medallions with busts, or squares with circles of coloured marble. The body of the church was begun nearly a century before the façade, and is thus in the Italian Gothic style, so



SOUTH DOORWAY OF THE CATHEDRAL, COMO.

BRAMANTE, *Arch.*

that it lies outside our province. For although the prevalence of the round arch in the work of the nave and cloisters might lead us to assume an earlier or Romanesque period for the date of the nave, the conjecture would be erroneous, as the work was commenced in 1396. The exterior treatment of the lantern is a classical version of that of Chiaravalle hard by, and is characteristic of the district. Although the construction of the interior is Gothic, it is profusely decorated with work almost entirely in the

early Renaissance style. Of such is the doorway illustrated, by Amadeo, a Lombard sculptor-architect of the period. Like the Certosa itself, the door is only beautiful up to a certain level, and falls away after that is reached. The splayed ingoing with its continuous cap, most charmingly sculptured, is a pleasing variation of the Florentine treatment. The workmanship on the lower part of this doorway, like that of the façade, is magnificent, and the delicacy of the carving unrivalled. The cresting over the door pediment is suggestive of goldsmith influence, and if it be considered along with the crowning ornament of the windows of the façade and their candelabra shafts, some idea will be formed of the closeness with which these Lombard craftsmen were following the motifs of metal.



DOORWAY OF OLD SACRISTY, CERTOSA DI PAVIA.

Amadeo, Archt.

Scale 1/8th of an inch to one foot.

A building of a similar type and of this period, scarcely further removed from Milan on the other side, is the Cathedral of Como. In this beautiful building, constructed of white marble,

the transitional style is really seen to better advantage than in the grandiose Certosa. Here again are the deep buttresses, the corbelled-out figures, the fanciful pinnacles, but the restraint of the true architect makes itself felt for the better. It is not likely to have been from lack of resources, else the pinnacles would scarcely have blossomed out in the way they do: and



EAST END OF THE CATHEDRAL, COMO.

Rodari and Solari, Archts.

one of the strong points of the design is the massive solidity and simplicity of the lower part of the building as opposed to the delicate richness of the sky-line (see Frontispiece). Spanish influence has been suggested, but so far as work of a similar type is concerned, Spain was at least twenty-five years later, and there is no doubt that this originated in Italy. The south doorway (Plate 23) is attributed to Bramante (1491), and it



SANTA MARIA DELLE GRAZIE, MILAN

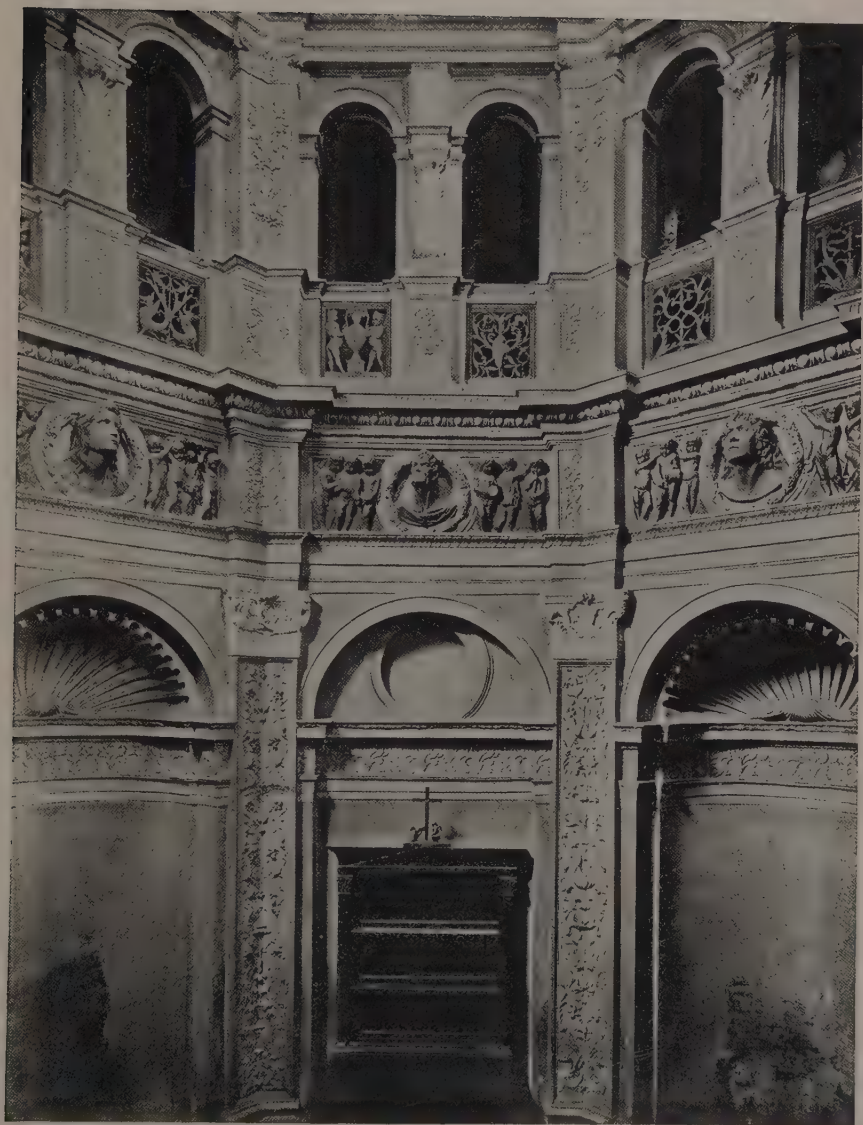
may be that to him also we owe the elevation of the south aisle wall. There is no doubt he worked in Lombardy, and we shall have occasion to study some work of his immediately in Milan; besides, the composition of the door is of a type in which Bramante delighted, consisting of two concentric arches on pilasters joined by a series of seven four-sided panels, the reveal being left severely square. The lunette is occupied by a sculpture-picture of a favourite subject, the "Flight into Egypt." The church is cruciform in plan, resembling the Cathedral of Florence, on a much smaller scale, and the tri-apsidal arrangement is common to both. The greater part of this building, including the transepts and choir, was the joint work of Tommaso Rodari and Cristoforo Solari, Lombard architects of the latter part of the fifteenth century.

Part of the better known abbey church of Santa Maria delle Grazie at Milan (Plate 24), has been ascribed to Bramante (1492), and with some reason, at least of the sort that may be distinguished as internal evidence. Over a basement of rich mouldings and a band of great medallions, there rises a series of rectangular recesses in close juxtaposition, some of which are made use of as windows, the others having been evidently destined for some kind of decoration. On the mullions dividing these openings are placed pilasters on pedestals, with an intermediate baluster shaft over the centre of the space below, an arrangement which seems to have been a favourite one with Bramante. In place of the semidomes of Como, the apsidal chapels are covered by a simple, boldly projecting tile roof. That the upper parts of the church were erected by Bramante is not so probable; they are, however, thoroughly typical of the district, and in harmony with the rest of the work. The solution of the great dome problem is ^{of} must less heroic than that of Brunelleschi at Florence (completed in its essential part half a century previous), but it has many merits, and is scarcely less beautiful. Its family likeness to that at the Certosa di Pavia (page 54) scarcely needs to be remarked. Whether or not the design as it is now realised is the work of Bramante, the Early Renaissance does not furnish a composition more happily inspired.

The Church of Santa Maria presso San Satiro (which henceforward we shall call San Satiro for brevity), in the same city, has also been attributed to Bramante, and with regard to the

sacristy, there can be little possible doubt that he was the author of its existence. The remarkable point about the church (begun about 1474) is that, owing to some re-arrangement of adjoining streets, the architect having built his nave was left without room for a sanctuary. The manner in which this little difficulty was overcome is so remarkable, that it will not so much as be guessed at, by those who have had no information on the point. It was, in fact, to construct in low relief a sanctuary with its ornament and decoration in perspective. The effect of this, seen from the middle of the nave, may be tolerable, but when viewed from other parts, its effect may well be imagined.

Bramante had doubtless seen or heard of the earlier octagonal sacristy at Santo Spirito in Florence, and in the case of the Sacristy of San Satiro (1498) he adopted the octagonal form with semicircular niches on a small scale (Plate 25). The proportions differ, the Milanese example being higher in relation to its diameter, consequently the side of the octagon is much attenuated. Probably for this reason Bramante employed a single pilaster bent to the angle, instead of pilasters coupled near the corners, leaving the angles free as in the Florentine example (page 40); and by this he secured a much greater appearance of rigidity and unity of design. At first blush of it the arrangement startles, but on closer acquaintance its reasonableness is forced in upon one, and it is impossible not to admire the resource by which the difficulty is overcome, even if the expedient itself be not approved. The breaking back of the entablature over the pilaster, in this case, is a masterly touch. At first sight it would seem as if the awkwardness would half disappear if the entablature had been carried round without a break, supported on the angle pilasters; but consideration will show that it was necessary to carry up these lines, so bringing the pilaster in harmony with the entablature, connecting it with the upper tier, and giving force and strength to the angles. From the clever way in which this difficulty is surmounted alone, one would be inclined to accept the view that the architect of the sacristy and the constructor of the perspective sanctuary were one and the same. The shell ornament does not seem to have occurred to the Florentine architects as a very suitable ceiling for a semicircular niche, but it is here very skilfully employed, carried as it is upon a recessed order, and



SACRISTY OF SANTA MARIA PRESSO SAN SATIRO, MILAN

BRAMANTE, *Archit.*

surrounded by a relieved archivolt. A departure from the sacristy of Cronaca is the rich triforium treatment of the first-floor storey; and a striking peculiarity are the large leaf consoles taking the place of the pillar or candelabrum pillar, which in early work of Bramante we might naturally expect to see. The light in this case is derived wholly from elliptical openings in the sides of the cupola. Ambrogia Foppa (nicknamed Cara d' Osso—bear's face), a native of Milan,* modelled the splendid frieze of child figures and great heads in terracotta, overlaid with bronze. Recollecting what has been said about the characteristics of Florentine work, it will be seen that the decoration of the main pilaster with arabesque ornaments indicates a change. The Florentines seem to have felt the arabesque out of place in a pilaster, where strength, or the appearance of it, was required, as, for example, in the Florentine example referred to (the Sacristy of Santo Spirito), where the pilasters are fluted. But Bramante seems to have overcome such scruples, if he ever had them himself, and from this time for half a century, the ornamental pilaster, perhaps unfortunately, became an indispensable feature of North Italian work.

Leaving the immediate surroundings of Milan we might travel through Lombardy by way of Bergamo, Brescia, and Verona, and by gradual change of feature and treatment, scarcely be conscious, on arrival at Venice, of any distinctive character separating the Milanese and Venetian schools. Their individuality will appear more clearly if we transport ourselves at once to Venice. A few sentences are, however, necessary to explain the peculiar position of this capital.

The Republic of Venice reached the pinnacle of her greatness about the end of the fifteenth century, having extended her dominions seawards to Dalmatia and Crete, and landwards to Padua, Vicenza, Verona, Brescia, and as far as Bergamo, almost at the gates of Milan. These Italian cities were all acquired during the fifteenth century, and in the market place of each of them was set up the Lion of Saint Mark in token of their subjugation. We naturally, therefore, look for, and find in these towns signs of Venetian influence during that period, and for some time afterwards. But there is another side to the

* *Memoirs of Benvenuto Cellini.*

shield. Conquerors have always been willing to learn art from those they have been able to subjugate, and the successful feuds with the Milanese were the indirect means of introducing much Lombardic influence into Venetian territory. The architect of the Porta della Carta, for example, was a native of Bergamo, and the Lombardi family, who so enriched Venice with their works, belonged probably, as the name suggests, to some part of Lombardy. In this, as in other tendencies, Venice very much resembled Rome, which gathered to itself, in the time of its greatness, the styles of the known world. For Venice was another meeting place of East and West, in its early years assimilating Byzantine and Arabic, and now in the sixteenth century, turning to amalgamate with its own heterogeneous styles, the rising renaissance art of the Milanese: not that of Florence, be it observed.

Among the first things that strike one in studying this matter, is the fact that the first appearance of a truly Renaissance building in Venice is so late as about 1470. When it is remembered that Brunelleschi had opened his career by building the Pazzi Chapel at Florence in 1420, that the Palazzo Riccardi dated from 1430, and that eager hands all over Italy were carrying on the style Brunelleschi had initiated, it is remarkable that fifty years should elapse before its adoption at Venice, and that it should reflect so little Florentine character. Various circumstances unite to account for this, and a very brief outline of its history will serve to make it comprehensible.

The original stock, from whom Venice takes its name, were the Veneti, who peopled the district round Padua, on the mainland, in very early times. In the second century before Christ they concluded an alliance with Rome, and in the time of the emperors the district prospered greatly. On the irruption of the Northern hordes, Padua, the capital, and after Rome the wealthiest town in Italy, was destroyed, a remnant of the inhabitants taking refuge in the islands of the Lagune, where they came under the protection of the Eastern Emperor, who was represented by an Exarch at Ravenna. Rudely separated from their native soil, they began life anew on the desolate mud-banks of Torcello and Rivoalto, and out of hardness and toil and obscurity proceeded the greatest of the mediæval republics. By the time of the fifteenth century Venice was the emporium

of the commerce of Europe, and had great power and influence both by land and sea. Its history was therefore of a unique character, and in relation to such ancient cities as Florence and Rome, it stood much as America stands to the older powers of Europe. The enthusiasm begotten of a newly discovered antiquity of renown was lost upon the Venetians. They had no part in a great Etrurian civilization, from which even Florence felt proud to claim descent; nor could they ardently join in the contemplation of the past glories of a world-wide empire. Instead of the shadow they had the substance, and if in the fifteenth century they had not surpassed the conquests and greatness of ancient Rome, they may have fondly imagined that they had. Thus the element of sympathy was wanting, and it was possible that they had a touch of contempt for the Florentines, in so far as they lived in the past among the ancient manuscripts, rather than in the present. But a more potent cause of contempt presents itself in the events of the period. In 1438 the Florentines most generously came to the assistance of the Venetians in endeavouring to preserve Bergamo and Brescia, threatened by the Duke of Milan, and for several years they fought side by side against the Milanese. Various circumstances led the Florentines to take another view of things, and promptly to go over to the enemy. In retaliation the Venetians, about 1440, published a decree expelling every Florentine, and forbidding them the exercise of any commerce within the town. The war between Venice and Florence, in 1467, was a farther result of this bitterness, though directly instigated by the exiles from Florence. No territorial changes resulted from this "war," which, "in accordance with the custom of the times,"* did not occasion a single death, and consisted of "some slight skirmishes," and the wounding of a few horses, each side behaving with quite remarkable cowardice; but it had its effect in still farther alienating the two powerful neighbours. Altogether it is not surprising that Venice should have drawn her architects and the forms of her architecture, not from Florence directly, but rather from the districts of Lombardy which she had conquered and naturalized, although, as we shall find, she put her own stamp upon them.

* Machiavelli's *History of Florence*.

It has been shown that there was no transition in Florence. Although Brunelleschi frequently retained Gothic ideas and systems, his personal study of the antique forms at Rome had led him to attempt nothing less than their restoration in purity; and some of his pupils and successors in Florence went even farther, and attempted not only the revival of the technic, but of the Roman architecture. But one can readily understand that in the more remote parts of the country the new or resuscitated forms would graft themselves upon those in use, not, perhaps,



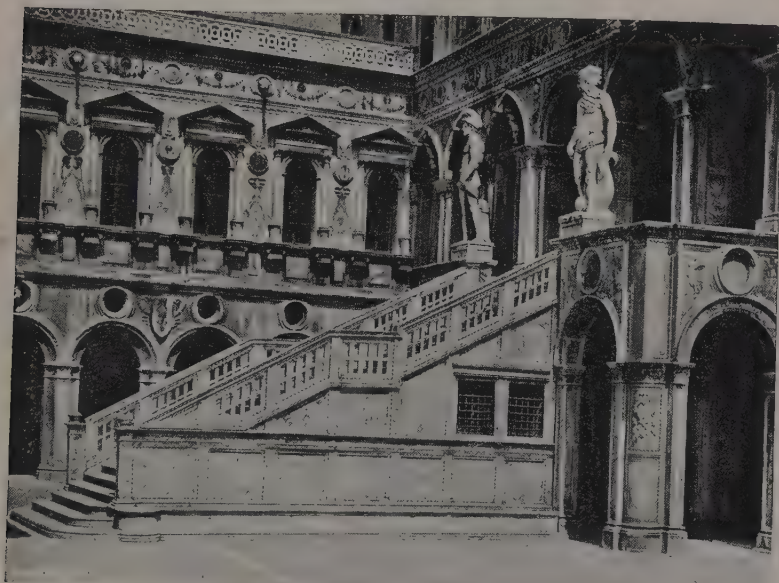
DETAIL OF THE PORTA DELLA CARTA,
DOGES' PALACE, VENICE.

so much because their architects loved them, as that they could not resist the tendency towards their reproduction. The first indication of this in Venice is to be found in the western or Piazzetta façade of the Doges' Palace, though at first sight or in general form there appears nothing classical about it. Part of this was built between the years 1424 and 1442 in continuation of the Gothic palace, thus beginning a little later but almost coincident with the building of Brunelleschi's dome, and

classical churches. And even at this date there is nothing in the elevation to justify its being classified as transitional work, although in the details of the capitals of the eleven bays next to the entrance, there is an absence of the symbolism which characterises the series on the sea front, and the introduction of classical subjects.* But in the Porta della Carta (so called from the cards or placards announcing the edicts of the Republic) omens more unmistakable of the new art influence present themselves. The composition is wholly Gothic,

* Ruskin's *Stones of Venice*, in the second volume of which there is a remarkable account of these sculptures.

but signs of classical influence are observable in the treatment of the mouldings and in the shell, though this form might at any time be looked for in a city whose boundaries were the salt sea waves. And a stronger indication of classical feeling is the admixture of cupids among the leaves, for in the words of a recent writer, "it was already the time of the Renaissance, and all the uncleanly gods of the heathen, with all their fables, were coming back, for the diversion and delight of the licentious and learned." (!) * This was the work (1439—43) of Bartolomeo



GIANTS' STAIRCASE, DOGES' PALACE, VENICE.

Buon, the Bergamo architect already mentioned. The name is inscribed on the lintel of the door below, simply "Opus Bartolomei." In the interior of the court there are clearer signs of Renaissance influence, but this is some fifty or sixty years later in date, and after buildings on purely classical lines had been erected in Venice. Even then, however, the pointed arch has been constructed, so firm were the roots of the Venetian Gothic. The little façade beyond the Giants' Stair is worthy of notice, being the work (in 1520) of another Bergamo architect, known as Guglielmo Bergamasco, and the detail of the

* Mrs. Oliphant in *Makers of Venice*.

window gives a good idea of the character of his work. The staircase itself belongs to the end of the fifteenth century, and was executed by Antonio Bregni (Rizzi); but Sansovino's

statues of Mars and Neptune, from which it derives its name, belong to the middle of the sixteenth century.

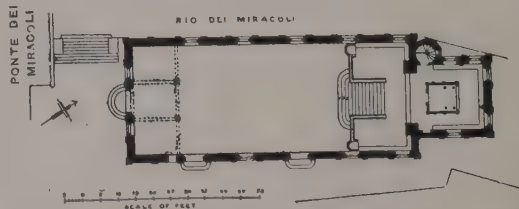
Almost fresh from the Church of Santa Maria delle Grazie at Milan, and Bramante's Sacristy's of San Satiro, let us visit a church at Venice, one of the earliest and best examples, Santa Maria dei Miracoli, begun six or seven years after those Milanese buildings. The first thing that will strike one is the shape of



WINDOW IN THE CORTILE OF THE DOGES' PALACE, VENICE.
Guglielmo Bergamasco, Archt.

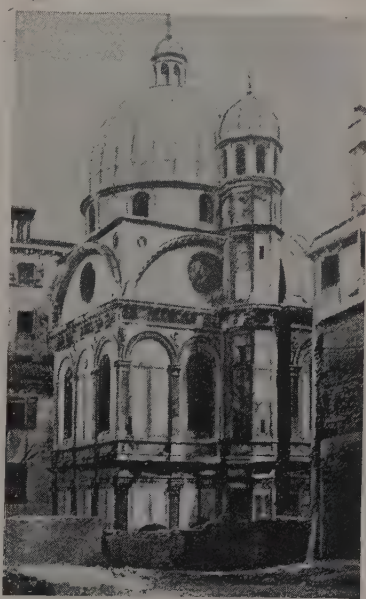
the cupola, which suggests the domes of St. Mark. Like the domes of St. Mark, too, it is over a square plan, although even from the exterior we can see that is not carried upon arches; in fact the position is unusual, being above the sanctuary. The composition from this point of view is extremely pleasing.

The simple and artless way in which the coloured marbles are inlaid is delightful. In examples only a few years later we find them framed and suspended with ribbons in a somewhat ridiculous fashion. But what can be said of the composition of the



PLAN OF THE CHURCH OF S. MARIA DEI MIRACOLI, VENICE.
P. Lombardo, Archt.

principal elevation (page 66)? The smugness and woodenness so painfully apparent are in part due to modern restoration, but under no circumstances could it have ranked as a successful composition. The fact is, that the church exterior was to the early Renaissance architect his most difficult problem, and to the end of his time he never succeeded in solving it. There is scarcely so much as an attempt in Florence—the Church of the SS. Annunziata is smothered in a long and deep portico mainly of the seventeenth century, and the San Salvator del Monte is severely plain and almost barn-like, despite some merit. To the exterior of these this one bears no resemblance, and scarcely more to the Certosa or Santa Maria delle Grazie. Whence then had Lombardo his prototype or suggestion for this exterior? A reasonable theory is that these scattered pilasters are really the classicising of the Romanesque pilaster strips, which the architect might see any day at San Zeno, Verona, the Romanesque buildings at Venice, or at the earlier buildings of Ravenna, where they are simple brick projections, joined by round arches at the top. As for the round roof and pediment, we do not meet with them in other districts in early Renaissance work, and it is quite apparent that the form is suggested by the Byzantine roofs of St. Mark's. Here, however, the form is openly confessed, and is not hidden behind an ogee frilling of crockets, as on the Cathedral. The facts seem to be either that Pietro Lombardo had a somewhat hazy idea of what classical architecture was, although he had acquired (most probably in Lombardy) a Roman technic, or that he was even less desirous than Brunelleschi of constructing a Græco-Roman edifice. It appears that he sought, with what knowledge he possessed, to purify the current architecture of Venice, and tried to get to the roots of things. In so doing he traced the



EXTERIOR OF THE SANCTUARY, S. MARIA
DEI MIRACOLI, VENICE

P. Lombardo, Archt.

strips to the pilaster, and in the ogee sky-line of St. Mark's he found a corruption of the true late Roman form of roof, which he restored in comparative purity. For it need hardly be explained that the roofs of St. Mark's, like genuine Byzantine roofs, and, to go further back, like the roofs of the Basilica of Constantine and the Roman baths, were round wagon-vaults, showing both internally and externally.

If further proof were wanting that the type of the early



FAÇADE OF SANTA MARIA DEI MIRACOLI, VENICE.

P. Lombardo, Archt.

Venetian Renaissance was not something outside Venice, not Greek nor Roman buildings, surely the Scuola di San Marco (1485) (Plate 26) would be sufficient to carry conviction. The likeness to the façade of the Cathedral of St. Mark is strikingly close, and there can be no doubt that to a certain extent it formed the model on which this curious structure was designed. We cannot say that it shows

an advance upon its prototype, but its designer (Martino Lombardo) was honest in his aim of refining the proportions, and purifying Byzantine detail, having traced it back to its classic source. There certainly never was a building quite like it in Rome, or Roman Italy, and it is on the whole the most fantastic work of the early Renaissance. One remarkable feature about the front is the attempt to picture a colonnade in perspective relief. Even in this the recessed doorways of St. Mark's are suggested. The building

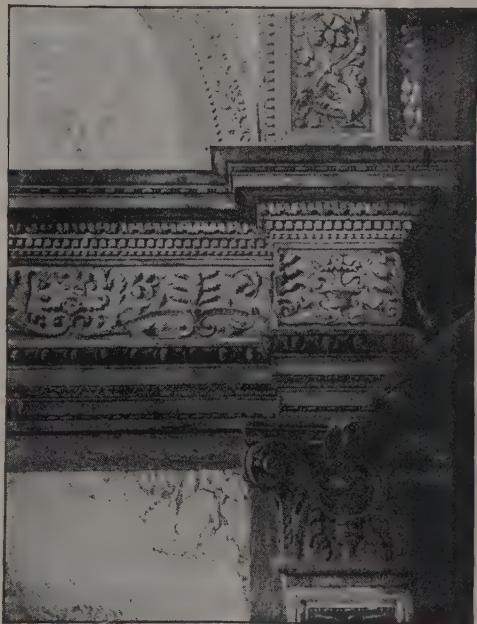


SCUOLA DI SAN MARCO, VENICE

MARTINO LOMBARDO, *Archit.*

is about ten or eleven years later than San Satiro at Milan, and it is possible that the monstrous idea originated there, though in this case without the excuse it had in Milan, that it was forced upon the architect, and was merely an expedient to overcome a serious difficulty. But such caprices were not uncommon among the architects of the time, and in many similar ways did they exhibit their delight at the discovery of their ability to represent on a limited plane surface the effects of distance and fore-

shortening. "How charming a thing is this perspective; oh, if I could only get you to understand the delights of it!" the painter, Paolo Uccelli, who was the first to apply it to advantage, was wont to say to his wife when she nightly called him from his arduous labours to repose. So entirely did he give himself up to the fascinating pursuit that he failed to rise above mediocrity in his art, notwithstanding great inventive abilities. And so it might be said that



CAPITAL AND ENTABLATURE, CHURCH OF SANTA MARIA DEI MIRACOLI, VENICE.

P. Lombardo, Archt.

Scale $\frac{3}{8}$ ths of an inch to one foot.

these architects, in their huge delight in the new science, had by its abuse imperilled their own reputation and that of their works for anything else but oddity. There is often more than one way of classifying an object or a series, and one need not then be surprised to learn that Ruskin classifies this and the other buildings of our subject along with the "Gothic School," and as "consisting of its first corruptions." No architect will hold this view for a moment, for he knows that between the Doges' Palace façade and such a one as this there is nothing less than

an architectural revolution; but the terms may be transferred to a bit of building adjoining the façade, which is strictly transitional, and may be so classified—the doorway, namely, of the Church of Santi Giovanni e Paolo, on the right hand of Plate 26, with its pointed arch springing from an entablature of classic form.

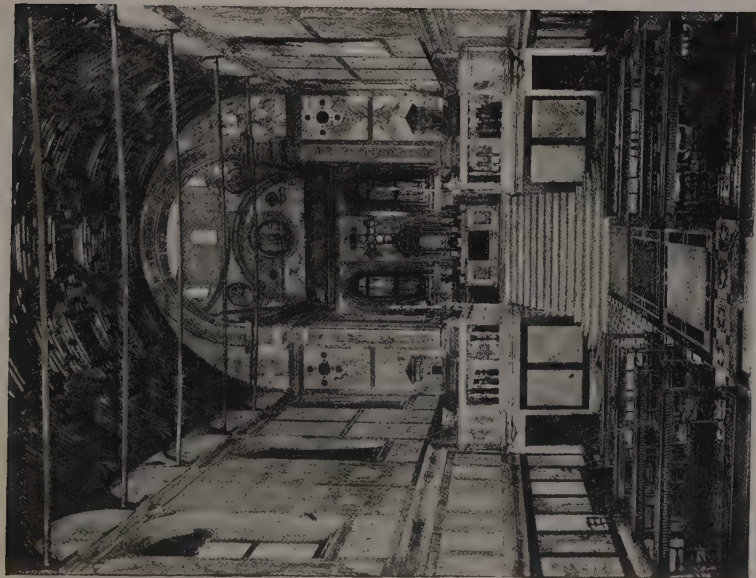
In the interior of the Church of Santa Maria dei Miracoli, the architect shows much more skill than in his treatment



CAPITAL AND ENTABLATURE, SCUOLA DI SAN MARCO, VENICE.

Martino Lombardo, Archt.

of its exterior. The work is of a very high order indeed, and one of the finest examples of its kind. The whole walls are lined with marble slabs, separated by stiles of slight projection, and of a stronger colour, in most severely simple rectangles. All the carving on the white marble pilasters and doorways is of the most refined and delicate description. The roof is barrel vaulted, being also round outside, and at the springing internally rises from an arcade formed of small transverse coves (Plate 27). The arrangement of the sanctuary and the two ambones with the doors right under is unique, but the high and steep stairway recalls the rude flight of steps which intersects "the stern ledges that sweep round the altar of Torcello." Changed, however, is the disposition of the arrangements from the mother church in the ninth century, where the bishop sat



INTERIOR VIEW

SANTA MARIA DEI MIRACOLI, VENICE

DETAIL OF AMBON



PIETRO LOMBARDO, *Archit.*

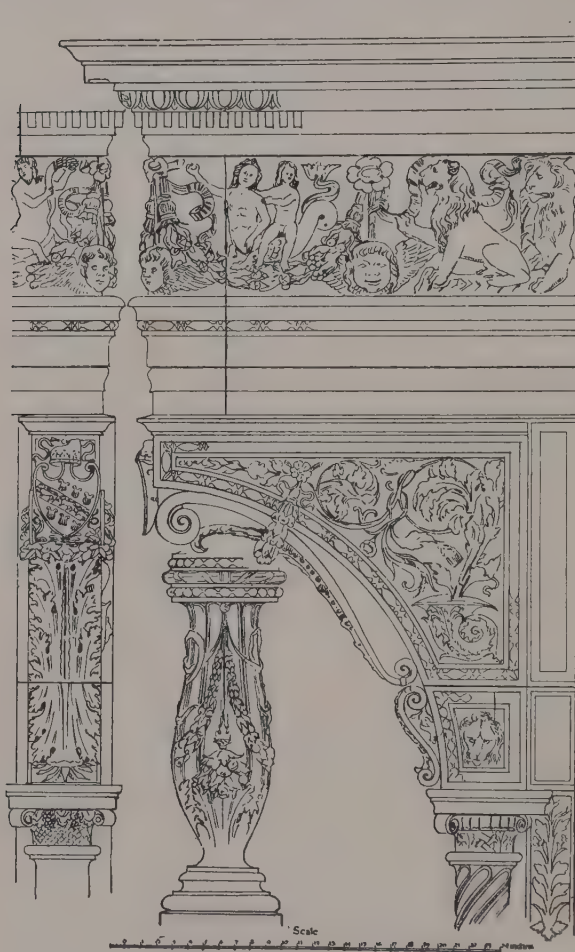
in the east end of the apse facing the people, the altar being in front of him. Here the priest perforce turns his back to the people, and all the change from the Communion to the Mass is manifested; in such ways does architecture chronicle history. At the other end square marble pillars support a gallery, which is screened off from the rest of the church, forming a separate room. The illustration (page 67) is of the exquisite frieze and capital from the arch between nave and sanctuary, among the most beautiful of the period anywhere. The style is usually called by ornamentists the *cinque cento*, but the finest examples belong to the last quarter of the *quattro cento*, or the *fourteen hundreds* (or, as we call it, *fifteenth century*); and there is possibly more of the arabesque ornament in Italy belonging to the *quattro cento* than the *cinque cento*. This delightful example is distinguished by a simple naturalism, as in the treatment of the leaves and birds, and in the amphibious element appropriate to the Venetians. The distinctive Roman enriched mouldings of the architrave and cornice are tenderly sculptured as they never were in Rome, whilst the frieze is undercut like most Venetian work, but in a most reserved and delicate manner.



ENTABLATURE OVER DOORWAY, DOGES' PALACE, VENICE.

Another example of the beautiful detail characteristic of the Venetian work of this date is given (page 68) from the Scuola di San Marco, but a richer and even finer piece of Venetian carving is the frieze from a doorway in the Doges' Palace. Here, instead of the low relief of the last examples, or the still lower relief of Florentine work, there is very bold undercutting, the forms of the foliage and the whole feeling suggesting seaweed as much as anything, and quite likely it may have been inspired by that form of vegetation, the most familiar to the Venetians, as the acanthus to the Greeks, or as the oak leaf to

the English. The bracket is a very daintily executed piece of work, with considerable natural freedom, and the panelled architrave, which in Florence would probably be the part most enriched, is left severely plain. Highly characteristic, too, of



DETAILS OF MARBLE CHIMNEY-PIECE, DOGES' PALACE, VENICE

W. J. A. : DEL.

Venetian ornament, are the details from the beautiful marble chimney-piece in an audience-chamber of the Doges' Palace.

The Grand Canal, the finest curved street in the world, is lined almost from end to end, with the palazzi of the great Venetian families. These are of all periods, from the Byzantine to the eighteenth century, but there are few indeed, which in simple grace and

beauty can vie with the Palazzo Cornaro-Spinelli (page 71), presumably a work of the Lombardi. The designer, whoever he may have been, had in this case some notion of the work at Florence initiated fifty years before; at least, one would be inclined so to infer from the rusticated basement, of which this is



THE PALAZZO VENDRAMINI, VENICE

PIETRO LOMBARDO, *Archit.*

the first example in Venice. The free distribution of the windows in the basement is interesting, and shows the advantage of being sometimes relieved of the orders. These are employed only in the form of pilasters, strengthening and stiffening the angles. The plain wall space between the windows gives relief, and sufficient contrast is afforded to the two similar upper storeys by the varying shapes and projections of the balconies, together with the simple entablature of small projection which crowns the façade. The trefoil balcony is a beautiful feature, but what should be specially noticed is the Gothic roundness of the sections of the window tracery bars, and the delightfully natural leaf form of the eye, which in other examples becomes a circle. In proportion the façade makes a perfect square of just sixty-one feet.

The Palazzo Vendramini (Plate 28), by Pietro Lombardo (1481), is another of more advanced character, but still within

our limits. The tracery has assumed a more classical character, in so far as the tracery bars are flatter in the face, partaking more of the nature of archivolts, and the eye is depraved to a circular form. The orders are applied throughout, and the monotony of an equal division of height to some extent avoided by the introduction of a balcony at the principal floor, and the irregular and massive treatment of the basement, while in horizontal spacing it is counteracted by the grouping of the central windows in the manner characteristic of all Venetian building of every age. This irregularity, which has given to

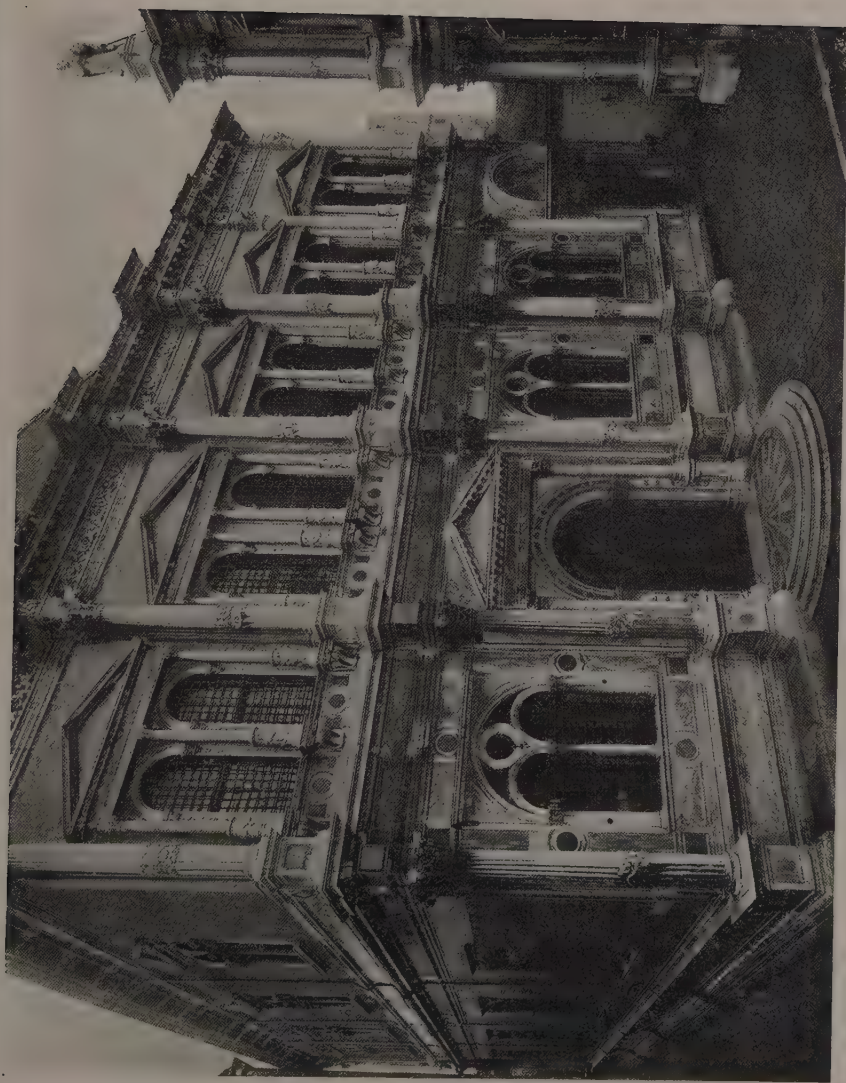


PALAZZO CORNARO-SPINELLI, VENICE.

Venetian domestic architecture much of its charm, arises in a very simple way. These Venetian palazzi were nearly always detached blocks, and light was to be obtained from the sides as well as the front and back. Instead, therefore, of two suites of rooms, one behind another, lighted, one from the front and one from the back, the habit was formed of having three parallel suites, extending from front to back, the central one being the grand hall, occupying sometimes the full depth of the building, and lighted from front and back. It was thus necessary to secure as much light as possible for the hall at each end, and so the windows were massed together in the centre of the façade. The plan and section of the larger Palazzo Cornaro (Plate 55) will give some idea of the prevalent arrangement.

With the exception of these palaces there is no more representative work of the early Renaissance in Venice than the Confraternita di San Rocco (begun 1517), and nowhere is the exuberant imagination of the artists displayed to better advantage. Especially is this the case in the façade to the little court, with the broken entablature and detached columns, which in Plate 29 is shown much foreshortened. The most singular feature is the wreath round the fluted pillars, one being of interlaced vine, another of laurel, and another of oak. The abacus of the capitals is supported by figures at the angles, and at the corners of the plinth, where in mediæval work one sometimes finds the spur, are carved animals, elephants, lions, bears, four inches high. Less interesting, but showing excellent treatments of window, are the other façades. The sections of the jambs are particularly good, and the lower window a capital example of the Renaissance tracery. The upper window and the classicised niche are also worthy of study, but are not so happy as the lower widow, which is almost certainly inspired by the Palazzo Cornaro-Spinelli.

The Palazzo Contarini delle Figure (page 73) is also of this period, though possibly a little later than any of the other domestic examples mentioned. The traceried windows have been given up, and single windows of very high proportion substituted. The central windows are grouped as usual, but the pediment uniting them is in this connection an innovation, and not a very happy one. Between the windows of the mezzanine over the water storey, and between the arched windows of the top floor, are the pateræ and oblongs of coloured marbles,



CONFRATERNITA DI SAN ROCCO, VENICE

already referred to in connection with the Miracoli church, but in this case framed with mouldings and tied up with ribbons. Striking features in the principal storey are the trophies suspended from the tops of trees, off which the branches have been lopped, with just a stray leaf delicately carved, here and there, almost upon the wall surface. Ruskin has suggested that it is as if the workman had intended to



PALAZZO CONTARINI DELLE FIGURE, VENICE.

leave us an image of the expiring naturalism of his so-styled "Gothic School."

In the towns lying between Venice and Milan, as has been already indicated, the character of the work suggests influence from both sides. Verona, almost the first town we come to travelling westward, has in the little Capella Gesu, in the Church of Sant' Anastasia, some of the richest ornament of the style. The finish of much of the elaborately carved marble work is probably carried too far; it is advanced work, and almost out of our limits. The lectern, choir stalls and other

intarsia and carved woodwork of date 1499, in Santa Maria in Organo, are interesting, and the illustration will serve to show the delicate curvature of its brackets, and the rich open cresting of the desk, recalling the crowning ornaments of the Certosa near Milan.

In Verona (Plate 30) there is also the Palazzo del Consiglio, or Town-hall (1476), a work of Fra Giocondo, one of the many



CHURCH FURNITURE IN SANTA MARIA IN ORGANO,
VERONA.

versatile geniuses which the time produced, and a native of the town. The arcade will suggest that of Brunelleschi at Florence in its treatment (Plate 10); but Brunelleschi would have avoided the division which places the pilaster in the middle of the front. It also differs from the Florentine loggie in the free use of the arabesque pilaster. The façade is crowned with the statues of eminent natives of Verona, in one of which we recognise our old friend Vitruvius Pollio, of classic memory. At

Padua, the Loggia del Consiglio (Plate 30), deputed to Biagio Rossetti, is another elegant building of the same type with an open loggia approached by a broad and lofty flight of steps.

Travelling farther in the direction of Milan, two buildings at Brescia might well detain us. The Palazzo Municipio or La Loggia (page 75) is one of the largest and most splendid works in the North Italian cities. Begun about 1489 by Formentone of Vicenza, some of its later decoration was contributed by Jacopo Sansovino and Palladio. It inclines in its design more nearly to Roman models than any of so



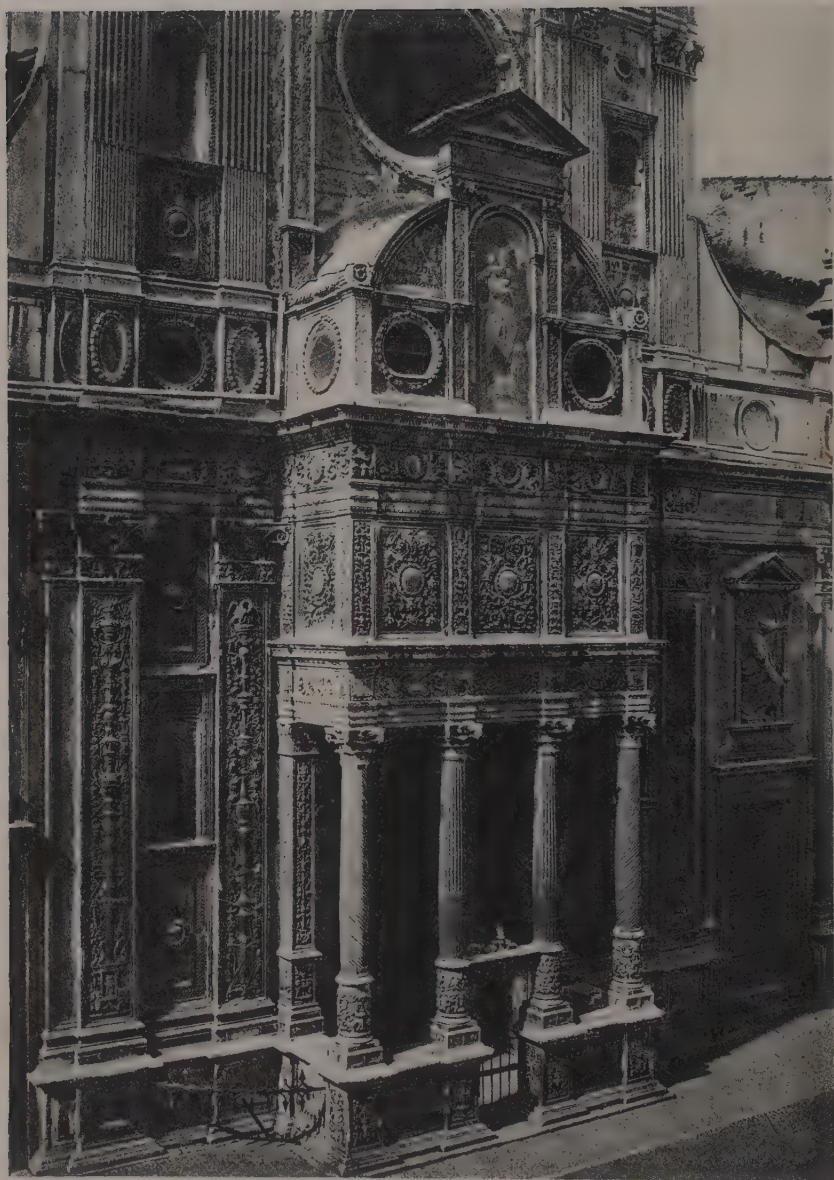
THE PALAZZO CONSIGLIO, VERONA

FRA GIOCONDO, *Archit.*



LOGGIA DEL CONSIGLIO, PADUA

BIAGIO ROSSETTI, *Archit*



PORCH AND PART FACADE OF LA MADONNA DEI MIRACOLI,
BRESCIA.

early a period in the north. More characteristic if less dignified is the Church of La Madonna dei Miracoli (Plate 31) with a façade perhaps the most ornamental of its class. Lying in the dominion of Venice at the time, and yet near enough to Milan to be influenced by the earlier school there, it is just what we would naturally expect. Sharing some of the faults of the



PART OF THE PALAZZO MUNICIPIO (LA LOGGIA), BRESCIA.

Formentone of Vicenza, Archt.

early Renaissance exteriors, it marks an advance in composition on the church at Venice dedicated to the same name. Its ornamental details are equal in delicacy and refinement to those in the interior of that building, but their appropriateness to an exterior treatment is at least open to question. The candelabra (which do not appear in Venice) in the panels, are fanciful to the extreme in design, and of superb workmanship, entering into details of inconceivable minuteness. On the frieze on the left side of the porch may be observed a miniature sculpture-picture

of the Nativity, while the corresponding space on the other side is occupied by the Baptism of our Saviour. The most remarkable feature of the church is the porch, constructed for the most part of white marble, with its richly treated order, suffering much from the larger scale of the main pilasters.

The little Renaissance chapel at the Church of Santa Maria Maggiore, Bergamo, is, as far as it goes, an example of almost Florentine grace and simplicity, and seems at first



APSE OF THE CHURCH OF SANTA MARIA MAGGIORE,
BERGAMO, WITH RENAISSANCE CHAPEL.

sight to upset geographical theories. Here are the corbels, which Brunelleschi uses under the architrave in the Sacristy and Church of San Lorenzo, and the simple panelled pilaster. But the Gothic basement is a more northern touch, as is also the double architrave, a very literal translation of the Gothic recessed orders, and we cannot conceive of a Florentine architect making use of either.

Apart from the capitals of Florence,

Venice, and Milan, no city seems to have prospered at this period more than Bologna, which is crowded with early palazzi of a somewhat distinct character. Their workmanship, unfortunately, is crude, and never rises to a very high level, except in the Palazzo Bevilacqua-Vincenzi; and it is only in the court of this building that great excellence is attained (Plate 32). Notwithstanding a slight tameness of design, especially in the repetition of the architrave and cornice over the upper and lower tiers of arches, it captivates by its fine proportions and its charming detail, and there is scarcely a finer cortile in all Italy. Another well-known example in the same town is that of



CORTILE OF THE PALAZZO BEVILACQUA-VINCENZI, BOLOGNA

the Fava, but this, though interesting for its huge corbels, as well as its moulded brick façade, is of much less merit than the Bevilacqua cortile.

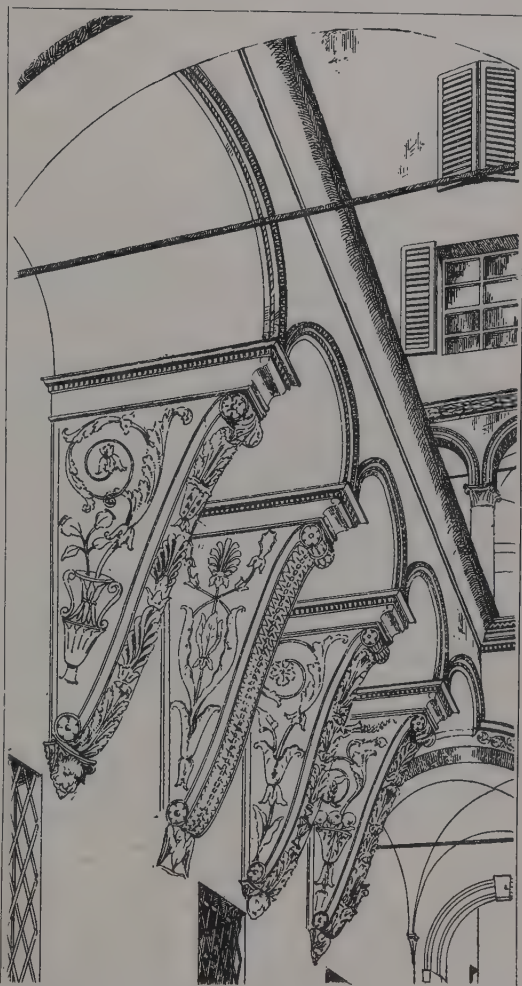
The Bevilacqua exterior differs from most of those in Bologna in that it is without the continuous arched loggia, which, forming the footpath of the street, runs below the principal floor of the houses; but in poverty of exterior design and detail they are all much alike.

Of the smaller dwellings, the Casa Tacconi (page 79) is the most interesting.

Here, as at Milan, brick and terra-cotta are the materials most ready to hand, and affect the character of the buildings. But

there was no

school of architecture in Bologna, and such quality as is expressed by the work may be said to be eclectic, borrowing from all sides, but losing entirely the simplicity and breadth which distinguish that of Florence, and by coarseness of execution failing to catch the refined grace and sumptuous elegance characteristic both of Venetian and Lombardic design.



CORBELS IN THE CORTILE OF THE PALAZZO FAVA, BOLOGNA.

J. K. : DEL.

Taking the Early North Italian work as a whole, we note in its favour that it is marked by great delicacy and refinement of ornamental details, far excelling in this respect anything of the kind executed during the Roman Empire, and only to be matched by the work of the best periods of Greek art. Much of it, however, is frittered and frivolous, and even in the best examples it frequently errs on the side of minuteness and



ARCADE ON CORBELS IN CORTILE OF PALAZZO FAVA, BOLOGNA.

excess. In the nature of the North Italian ornament there survives some of the old Lombard fire and energy, as well as its love of the grotesque, the same spirit which decorated the front of San Michele at Lucca and the doorway of San Zeno; but the legendary character of Lombard ornament, and also the symbolism of Byzantine art, gradually dies out under the new principle of simple devotion to the beautiful for its own sake. The very concentration of care and thought on the details seems to have hindered proper attention to design in mass, so that, but for one or two exceptions, it was exceedingly defective, confused, or fantastic in composition. During all its course it remained experimental, for if exception be made in

favour of one or two of the dwelling-houses, there is no building which is complete within and without, and is quite satisfactory. Its importance, therefore, does not rest entirely on what was achieved at the time, but in the power of composition and command over detail, which its gradual unfolding placed in the hands of the masters of the culminating period which succeeded.

The argument that the Renaissance, being purely imitative, is unworthy of study, or of being placed in the same category as the preceding styles, against which contention it was possible to make a case even in Florence, becomes more unfair and even ridiculous in the face of such buildings and such ornament as the North Italian districts present. But instead of taking the view

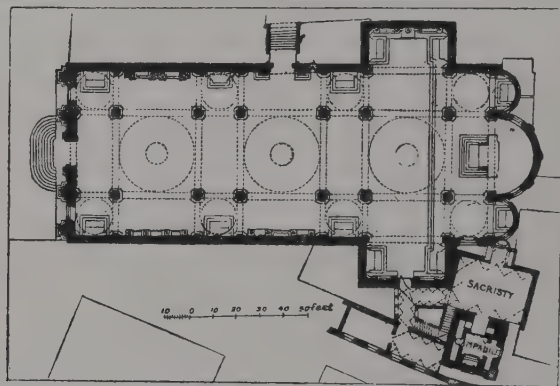


CASA TACCONI, BOLOGNA.

Scale 1/16th of an inch to one foot.

that the early Renaissance consists in the first corruptions of the Gothic school, we might, with more truth, take the very opposite view, that it consisted in a purification of the corrupt Italian Gothic and Romanesque. The architects of the time, their eyes opened to the beauty of the antique forms, and a working knowledge of ancient principles attained to, looked on the illogical Italian Gothic forms and treatments from a new standpoint, and saw in them merely corruptions of the old Roman methods. Such buildings as the Cornaro-Spinelli and the Vendramini cannot with any show of reason be described as corrupt Gothic buildings. They

are certainly developments of the Gothic palaces, whose chief features they present ; but treated with the Roman technic, which all along had been most applicable to the classical forms the Italians chose to retain during the mediæval period, and to which in the degradation and exhaustion of their Gothic style they very naturally and properly turned. The construction and general effect of the church of Santa Maria dei Miracoli is on the face of it derivable from the Cathedral of San Marco, and by that building, too, is the plan of Santo Salvatore inspired. Thus the Early Renaissance, particularly in North Italy, if not



PLAN OF SANTO SALVATORE, VENICE.

T. Lombardo, Archt.

deemed worthy of the status of a distinct style, might be better described as a complex combination of styles rather than a revival of any one in particular. Much of what was good and useful in the Byzantine and mediæval tradition and local characteristics was preserved in every new work, while to these were added, or restored, the classical forms and treatment of orders, ornament, and moulding, which seemed to the designers the purest and best. With one or two exceptions, such as the beautiful Arch of Alphonso of Arragon, at Naples (Plate 33), built of white marble between the massive round towers of the Castello Nuovo, and the Basilica or Loggia of Brescia (page 75), whose very purpose in each case is essentially a Roman survival, no one building bears the slightest resemblance to any the Romans or Greeks erected, nor is there reason to believe that imitation was intended ; while there is abundant evidence that the architects, of Venice at least, were inspired by a natural and patriotic admiration of the great monuments of early Venetian history.



TRIUMPHAL ARCH OF ALPHONSO, NAPLES

PIETRO DI MARTINO AND G. DA MAJANO, *Archts.*

CENTRAL PERIOD, 1506—1550.



CHAPTER IV.

THE CULMINATION IN ROME (1506—1540).

CAUSES TENDING TO THE CULMINATION OF THE RENAISSANCE IN ROME—CONTEMPORARY EVENTS—THE TRANSITIONAL BUILDINGS—BRAMANTE'S INFLUENCE AND METHODS—THE ATTEMPTED FUSION OF GREEK AND ROMAN CONSTRUCTION—THE SHAKING OFF OF LINGERING MEDIÆVAL TRADITIONS—RENAISSANCE CONTRASTED WITH LATTER-DAY REVIVALS—BRAMANTE'S TEMPIETTO—THE SUCCESS OF THE REVIVAL—ITS CONSUMMATION IN ROME BOTH APPROPRIATE AND NATURAL—AN EUROPEAN INFLUENCE—MASTERS OF THE PERIOD—ANTONIO SANGALLO, PERUZZI, RAFFAELLO, MICHELANGELO—PAL. FARNESE—THE ASTYLAR CHARACTER OF ITS EXTERIOR—CORTILE AN EXAMPLE OF COMBINED CONSTRUCTION CHARACTERISTIC OF CENTRAL PERIOD—PAL. MASSIMI—ITS GRECIAN FLAVOUR—HOUSE IN VIA GIULIA—CHURCHES AT MONTEPULCIANO AND TODI—ST. PETER'S, ROME—EARLY PROGRESS AND INTERRUPTIONS—SCHEMES OF BRAMANTE, RAFFAELLO, PERUZZI, SANGALLO—MICHELANGELO'S WORK—HISTORIC SIGNIFICANCE OF ST. PETER'S—EFFECT OF THE INTERIOR—ACTUAL DIMENSIONS—CHARACTER OF CULMINATING PERIOD AS A WHOLE—ATTENTION TO PROPORTION AND *TOUT ENSEMBLE*—DETAIL SUBORDINATE—REVIVAL OF GREEK METHODS—PREFERENCE FOR RECTANGULAR OUTLINES—PASSION FOR FIGURE DESIGN AND DECORATION—HIGH IDEALS OF RENAISSANCE ART.

CHAPTER IV.

THE CULMINATION IN ROME.

To attempt to weigh the various agencies which gave being and form to the period of artistic activity known as the culmination of the Renaissance, giving to each cause its proper effect, would be an utterly impossible task. But some of them may be clearly apprehended: on the one hand, the growth of the wealth and power of the Church, not as a church merely; the forcible, ambitious and statesmanlike character of Pope Julius II.; the gravitation of aristocratic families to Rome; the social rivalry—these gave the opportunity and rough-hewed the schemes. Prepared at every point to shape them were the striking artistic personalities of the day, the cumulative results of a long line and unbroken tradition of fifteenth century artists who shared common ideals and worked together in friendly rivalry. When to “Mars” in the shape of Julius II. succeeded “Pallas”* in Leo X., a Medici of the Florentine house, in full sympathy with the beautiful arts, the happy moment was prolonged, and thus even a clerical despotism became for a brief season the home of art and culture. Minor influences on the part of the artists were the diversity of their training in different parts of Italy, and the sensible modification wrought in each case by actual contact with the monuments of ancient Rome, which seems to have blended dissimilitude of individual tastes and training in a perfect harmony.

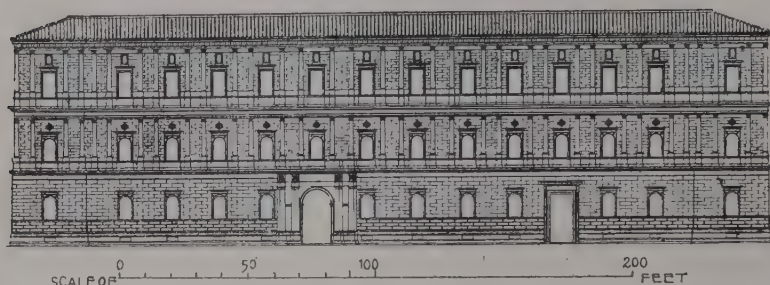
The whole period is comprised between the years 1506—50, and the briefest possible summary of contemporary events will be an advantage. We have seen that 1492, the memorable year which hailed the discovery of a new world, and the expulsion of the Moors from Spain, and with these events the

* The reference is to the Latin couplet of Agostino Chigi, which he displayed at the accession of Leo X., and which, if it fails to characterise him, hits off with more than ordinary force and freedom the character of his predecessors in the papal chair:

“Once Venus ruled; then Mars usurped the throne;
Now Pallas calls those favoured seats her own.”

Roscoe's *Life of Leo X.*

rise of that country, witnessed in the death of Lorenzo il Magnifico, the end of the good fortune of the Republic of Florence. Two years later the entry of Charles VIII. of France, at the call of Ludovico Sforza of Milan, in a campaign



FAÇADE OF THE CANCELLARIA PALACE, ROME.

Bramante, Archt.

against Naples, inaugurated a most distressful period for the whole of Italy, during which it was ravaged by Germans, French and Spaniards; and this but the beginning of three and a half centuries of humiliation and oppression, ending only in our own day and generation. In 1508 came about the concert of the powers of France and Spain, the Pope and the German Emperor, against Venice, known as the League of Cambrai. Matters soon took another complexion, and from this period till about 1529 a condition of things approaching anarchy prevailed over the greater part of the peninsula, due to the wars between France and Spain. Rome and Venice seem to have been least affected; Rome by its alliance with the enemies of Italy, and Venice by its own strength and independence. As a result of Pope Clement's duplicity, however, Rome itself, in 1527, suffered siege and pillage at the hands of Charles of Bourbon, acting for the Emperor Charles V. of Spain. From this blow it seems quickly to have recovered, and although on first thought it might appear surprising that the peaceful arts should have preserved a course almost uninterrupted, it must be remembered that the wars of the period were comparatively harmless affairs, and seldom did much damage to property, although gunpowder had long been in use, and battles had assumed a much more serious aspect during the sixteenth century. These wars certainly retarded the progress of art in North Italy, while tending to its centralization in



THE FACADE



THE CORTILE
THE CANCELLERIA PALACE, ROME

BRAMANTE, *Archit.*



WINDOW AND BALCONY FROM THE CANCELLERIA PALACE,
ROME

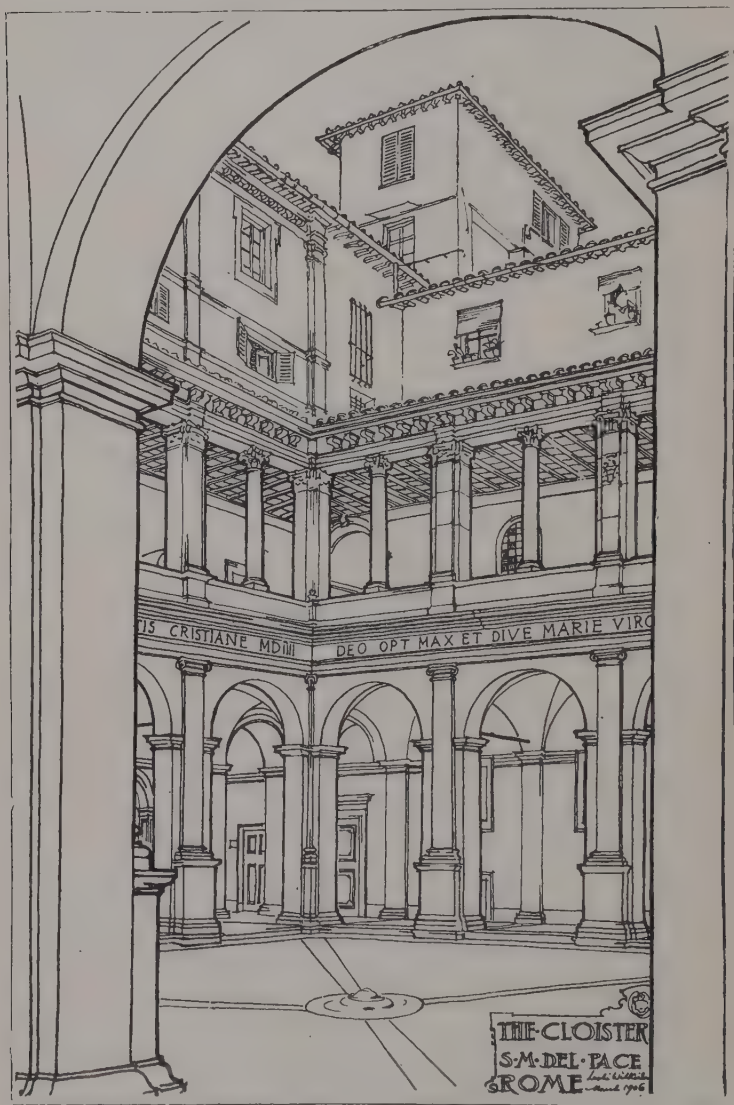
BRAMANTE, *Arch.*

Rome ; and not till peace was declared in 1529 did Venice and Verona find leisure and security enough to build their greatest palaces. Much of the available talent of the country was for a time devoted to fortification building, but this was not wholly an unmixed evil, for remote as may seem its connection with art, it was in this kind of work that Sanmicheli developed that vigorous simplicity of style which distinguished him as an artist, and made his engineering work the pattern and example for all work of a similar class.

There is a vigour of handling, a facility of composition, a richness of modelling, and an artistic reserve which easily distinguish any genuine example of what may be called the Central Period from one of the early or later Renaissance. Naturally, however, there is transition on both sides, and there are some famous buildings which stand on debatable ground as regards classification, as, for example, certain works of the last decade of Bramante's career, and others of Andrea da Monte Sansovino. To Bramante is generally ascribed the origin of the new tendency, which has been in negative fashion described as a refusal of all elements of design foreign to classical taste. Writers of the period immediately succeeding Bramante, not to speak of those of modern days, give to that artist the undivided glory of "raising up good architecture again, which from ancient time till then had been hidden and kept secret."* With very much more truth this saying might be applied to Brunelleschi, or even to Alberti and Michelozzo. Bramante showed all through his work considerable originality in the variations of his treatment of the classical forms, and much ingenuity in their adaptation to modern requirements, but he was in a position to benefit greatly by the far more remarkable originality of those who had preceded him. As an assimilator Bramante excelled, and his work is characterised by a quite remarkable variety and flexibility of treatment of the elements placed at his disposal. To Bramante nothing was common nor unclean, and the same power of assimilation which enabled him to sum up the traditions of Lombardy in such work as Santa Maria delle Grazie, enables him now to produce in Rome a work so completely in harmony with its surroundings as the Cancelleria Palace (1495-1505). The revolt from the Lombardy style which its general design evinces is in itself a mark of

* Serlio's *Five Books of Architecture*.

Bramante's capacity, and an indication of the nature of it. Yet there is little in this quiet and monotonous façade (Plate 34),



with its dry and ineffective decoration, or in the light and over-weighted arcades of the cortile, to justify the theory that

Bramante initiated a new era in architecture.* The window with its balcony from the south-east corner of this palace (Plate 35) conveys an idea of the early character of the detail and ornament, showing that these at least have no claim to be regarded as of the culminating period or even of leading up to it. The treatment is simply that which Bramante brought with him from the terra-cotta district of Lombardy; unsuited to Roman travertine or tufa, it has demanded the employment of marble as an inset, for of this the window and balcony are constructed. In general arrangement the pilasters, arch, and spandrels, with their enclosing moulding, are a revival of the very late and debased Roman window of about the fourth century, examples of which were to be seen in many of the northern provinces. But the broad façade in its general character must have revealed to the Roman architects of the day the interest that could be obtained in the simple distribution of features, and the effect that good proportion and reticent modelling of surface could give apart from ornament. It also illustrates a system of setting-out which constantly recurs in Bramante's work, the greater and lesser interspace, and this play of rhythmical division of pilasters is really what it contributes to the progress of architecture. On the other hand it indicates the inroad of a tendency to copyism, the top storey being a close imitation of that of the Colosseum, especially in the interior. Comparing the Palazzo Rucellai at Florence, on page 34, with the Cancelleria, one can appreciate the advantage of the use of the broader and narrower interval alternately, which runs through so much of the work of the architects of this period.

The illustrations (pages 86—89) enable one to realise more fully the variety which such a treatment affords, and give an idea of certain dispositions which at this period were being introduced, or for the first time really grasped. In the sketch of the Cloister of Santa Maria della Pace at Rome, a very favourite motif of Bramante's early work is shown, the simple arrangement of two spaces over one, the central pillar of the upper tier resting upon the crown of the arch below. The Sacristy of San Satiro (Plate 25) is designed on the same principle. In

* See Baron H. von Geymüller in *The Transactions of the Royal Institute of British Architects* (Vol. VII., New Series) for a eulogy of Bramante, and a very thorough analysis of his systems of working and the proportions he is supposed to have adopted. To that article I am indebted for the outline diagrams, p. 89.

the Palazzo Giraud or Torlonia, the superimposed orders are seen, but the spacing is less happy than at the Cancelleria. The diagram (A), represents the same arrangement carried out at the great Belvedere gallery in the Vatican, but with the wider space arched and the narrower spaces decorated with



PALAZZO GIRAUD (TORLONIA), ROME.

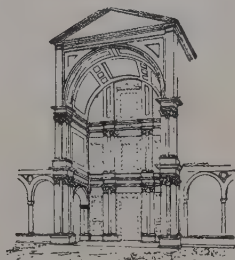
Bramante, Archt.

niches. This system of coupled columns with central arches is evidently suggested by the Roman triumphal arches, and it is only in its application to a façade that any novelty consists. (B) represents the front of an earlier church by Bramante, at Abbiate-grasso, near Milan, and in this case the pillars are closely coupled and superimposed, the arch being turned from the top of the upper tier. This is a most exceptional treatment, and it resembles nothing so much as the doorways of the Church of St. Mark at Venice. The next diagram (C) represents the system known by the French as the "motif Palladio," loosely so named, as it was used by the ancients; reintroduced before Palladio's time; and not specially characteristic of his work, although used in his arcade round the Gothic Basilica at Vicenza (Plate 60). In this case, the arch in the central space springs from the modified entablature, which serves to span the lesser

side spaces. The system of concentric archivolts in (D) is another favourite device of Bramante, less used by his followers. The germ of this arrangement appears in the interior of the Pazzi Chapel, by Brunelleschi (Plate 6). In the transept of Santa Maria delle Grazie, Milan (D), the archivolts are connected by medallions and on the doorway from Como Cathedral they are, in more sedate fashion, united by four-sided panels (Plate 23). It will be observed that nearly all of these variations result from the attempted combination of the lintel and the arch, or, in other words, of the Greek and Etruscan principles. This impossible fusion is at once the logical weakness and the actual vitality of the style. Neither in Latin nor Italian times having been fully worked out, and being possibly incapable of solution, it affords scope for originality and great variety of treatment. In one view of it, the architecture of ancient Rome was a transition from Greek trabeated to Romanesque vaulted construction. The tendency of the Renaissance was, in this matter, just in the opposite direction; it did not serve to unite more closely these uncongenial elements, and some of its best examples are those in which the arch is almost if not entirely eliminated. In those instances it is probable that their designers were consciously adopting Greek methods and principles; that they had come to distinguish between Roman and Greek; and, in many cases, they aimed at attaining the spirit of the latter, the superiority of which they appreciated, however imperfectly they were acquainted with the letter. The words of one of the Italian chroniclers of the sixteenth century,*



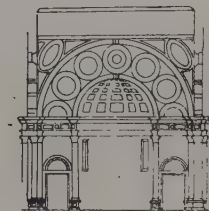
A



B



C



D

* Serlio in his *Five Books of Architecture*. The quotation is from the quaint English translation of 1611.

give a very good idea of their mental attitude to Greek work :—
 “The Romanes, although they learned the upright manner of building of the Grecians, neverthelesse, afterward, when they became rulers over the Grecians, it may be that some of them thereby became licencious : but certaynely if a man might see the wonderfull works which the Grecians then did make (which are now almost all spoyled and cast downe in time of warre), hee would assuredly judge the Grecians worke to surpasse that of the Latines farre.”

It has been part of the purpose of this book to point out how many of the Byzantine, Romanesque, and Gothic elements were intermingled with the early Renaissance of Florence, Milan, and Venice; how little tendency to direct imitation of classic models was manifested; and how slight a bondage even to classical principles. But from the first years of the sixteenth century these lingering elements of the Romanesque very quickly disappear; and the following of the classic styles is much closer, although there is still no direct reproduction, and the forms and features developed in the Gothic and early Renaissance periods (the church plan and the dome, for example), undergo continuous progress and improvement. Between the motives of the art of the Renaissance and our fleeting revivals of styles in modern days, there is a great gulf fixed. Had the Italian church-builders of the sixteenth century pursued the architectural methods of the English Gothic revivalists of the last generation, they would have attempted to reproduce the temples, or at least the law court or Basilica, or the form of the Roman houses where the earliest Christian churches assembled. This was not their method, and where their arrangements were not virtually original, designed to meet the wants of the time, they were developments of mediæval or Gothic practice, that is, of the period immediately preceding. There is perhaps one exception to this, Bramante's *Tempietto* in the Cloisters of San Pietro in Montorio (1502)—the exception that proves the rule, because it was erected as a shrine reminiscent of a classic period, rather than a place of worship, occupying the spot where the cross of Peter the apostle is believed to have stood. And although the form of the building and the columnar arrangement indicate that it had been inspired by the Roman circular temples, there are features which could scarcely have been supposed by their

author to be antique in style. Among these are the balustrade, and the bold type of dome, which is certainly far removed from that of antiquity. Judged on its own merits the whole design is a beautiful example of simplicity and artistic restraint.

But when all is said it must be freely admitted that the Renaissance from Bramante's day partakes more essentially of the nature of a classical *revival* than in its earlier stages, and that the arguments hitherto used as to its original, unique, and (in the best sense) time-serving character lose much of their force. We may base our estimate of its value on another ground, that, namely, of its success. For there can be little question that much of what was produced in this



TEMPIETTO IN CLOISTERS OF SAN PIETRO IN MONTORIO, ROME.
Bramante, Archt.

first half of the sixteenth century was superior in many ways to anything that had been done before. Never were the arts more perfectly united in a common purpose, nor had they ever abler exponents. In the painting of Botticelli, Raffaello, Sodoma, and Titian, the sculpture of Michelangelo, and the architecture of Peruzzi and Sanmicheli, all art, subsequent to that of Greece, culminated; and the short interval embraced between the years 1506 and 1550, may also be regarded as the most brilliant and productive half-century in the arts of form which the world has

yet seen. And yet there was no Parthenon of the Renaissance no *magnum opus* in which was enshrined all that was greatest and most perfect in the art of that epoch. Those works which in a measure attain the perfection of the Parthenon, are of small scale and importance, the larger projects being rarely, if ever, completed by their architects during lifetime, and they were subjected, at a later and decadent date, to the most lamentable alterations and deviations from the original intention. When, along with this, the short duration of the period is remembered, a mere flicker compared even with the evanescent flame of Greek art, wonder will not be expressed at the want of complete and representative works, but rather at the profusion and brilliancy of the results. Why it should have been found impossible to maintain it for a longer period is another question, into which we may enter later: meantime, let us enjoy what the genius of the time produced, however short its duration.

In so far as it was a revival of antique art, the Renaissance was appropriately consummated in the Eternal City, the heart of the ancient world: and naturally so; for Rome at the end of the fifteenth century had recovered some shadow of its former prosperity, and under the Pope Julius II. had become once more the art centre of the peninsula. It had drawn Bramante from the service of Ludovico Sforza, Michelangelo from the Medici, and Raffaello from Perugia. Once again it was in a limited sense the capital of Italy, although Italy might only exist as "a geographical expression;" and if it did not wield its empire over Europe as in ancient times, it was at least the centre of an influence, which to this day has swayed the following course of the art and architecture of the civilized world more than any other. It has been said that in Brunelleschi's hands the architecture of the Renaissance had a Tuscan or provincial character, while in the hands of Alberti it became more Roman;* and it may fairly be claimed that if Bramante went farther and rendered it national or peninsular, Peruzzi, Sanmicheli, and ultimately Palladio made it European. The works rather than the lives of individual architects concern us, and except for two names that naturally stand out, Brunelleschi and Bramante, there is little necessity for narrating the personal histories of those of the earlier periods. The names

* Baron H. von Geymüller.

now mentioned, however, Antonio Sangallo, Raffaello, Peruzzi, Michelangelo, are so important and recur so frequently that one cannot so easily pass them over without at least a brief word of introduction.

Antonio Sangallo the younger (1485—1546) does not appear to have been (as so many of his contemporaries were) something more than an architect; nor did he enter that profession of art through the painter's or sculptor's workshop. He seems to have become an architect much in the same way as men do nowadays, by assisting others, notably his uncle Giuliano da San Gallo, of Florence, and Antonio the brother of Giuliano, whose beautiful church at Montepulciano (page 105), is one of the most complete examples of the adaptation of the style to church uses. Along with Peruzzi, Antonio the younger was assistant and draughtsman to Bramante, while the last named was architect at St. Peter's. Many years before his death, Bramante suffered from an affection of the limbs which prevented him from drawing and otherwise incapacitated him,* and there can be little doubt that the assistance of these two architects went farther than is usual. In fact, it would not be unreasonable to attribute what is sometimes called Bramante's *ultima maniera* (his later change of style) more to his assistants than himself. This view makes Bramante comprehensible, as an artistic personality, not to say a social one, while it is in accordance with what we know of the character of the work of his pupils. The Palazzo Farnese was largely built by Antonio, as also the smaller houses Sacchetti (his own dwelling) and Palma, in Rome, all of which are admired for their solidity and sobriety.

Baldassare Peruzzi (1481—1536) has been described as from his birth the child of misfortune, but his lack of worldly success need not close our eyes to his very remarkable gifts and attainments. His life is so interesting and such works as he accomplished are so valuable, that it will become necessary to deal with him in more detail; meantime, to give some idea of his position we may say that, by common consent (to quote a French writer), he was raised to equal eminence with such men as Ariosto, Tasso, Michelangelo, Raffaello and Bramante, "by his genius and talents, and like them he contributed to the glory of the century; but the modesty of his character, lacking in

* Vasari's *Life of Antonio da Sangallo*.

ambition, has robbed him of the honour, and his merit, while appreciated by artists, remains almost unnoted." It is to Peruzzi that the Grecian tendency of the time is due, in fact it is his work chiefly which gives character to the culminating period. Most of it was accomplished at Rome, where the Villa Farnesina (Plate 48), Palazzi Pietro Massimi (Plates 39 to 41) and Angelo Massimi, Lante, Costa, Ossoli, Via Giulia (pages 103 and 104), and Linotta serve to attest his skill in simple domestic work.

Raffaello da Urbino (1483—1520), "whom" (says Serlio in simple eloquence) "I will always name Divine, for that he never had his fellow; I say no more"—was a contemporary artist, but died at thirty-seven years of age, having executed in that brief lifetime an incredible amount of solid and unrivalled work as a painter. He took a very deep interest in the archæology of Rome, and prepared for Pope Leo X. an elaborate report on the condition of the monuments in the city and its surroundings. There is, besides, no doubt that he made studies for buildings, and many important works of this kind are associated with his name. It is tolerably certain, however, that his connection with the work did not go farther than the study or sketch, and that he was not an architect in the sense that Peruzzi and Antonio were. The Palazzo Pandolfini of Florence, probably from a sketch design of his, but not begun till after his death, is a gem of the purest water, and one of the most typical examples of the period we are now considering. It resembles the Albergati (page 124) in its first floor windows, and the cornice with its astragal inscription frieze probably affected the treatment of that at the Roman Farnese Palace. The Palazzo Stoppani, Caffarelli, or Vidoni, in Rome, is another great work attributed to this master.

Michelangelo Buonarroti (1475—1564), who has attained a fame surpassing all his famous contemporaries, was not their equal as an architect, although one of the greatest personalities who ever adorned the world of art. His largest architectural task, that of the completion of St. Peter's, was forced upon him late in life, in spite of his protest that it was not the work for which he was trained and adapted. Yet when he had once laid his hand to it, he could not be induced to leave it even to return to Florence. That Michelangelo combined in his work the arts of painting, sculpture and architecture, was of itself nothing

remarkable in those days. Raffaello and Peruzzi, not to speak of Giotto and Brunelleschi, united with their architecture another art of which they were masters, but probably no man was great in all three forms of expression of the arts of form, and none certainly so great. Lanzi, in his *Storia Pittorica*, says, justly, that he "left behind him specimens that might



PALAZZO PANDOLFINI, FLORENCE.

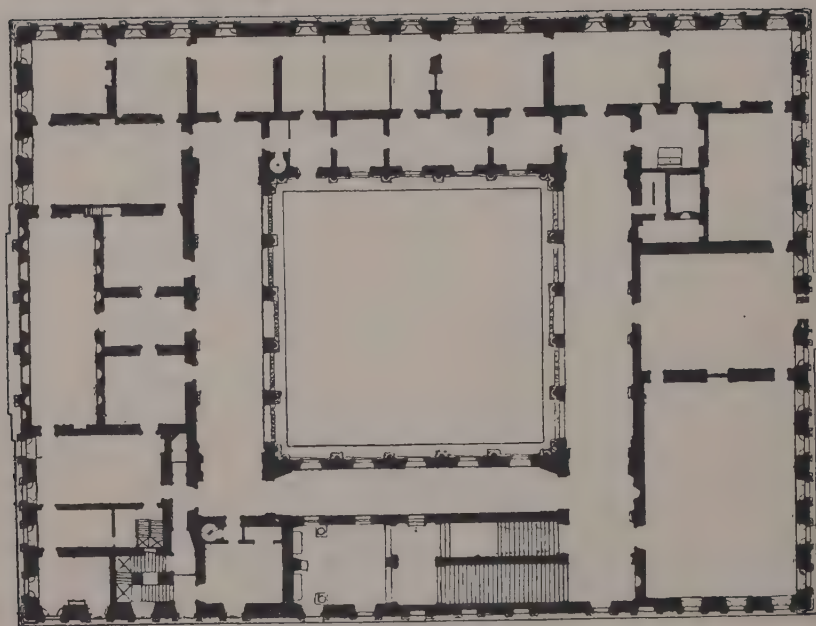
Raffaello Archt.

have immortalised three different artists, had his pictures, his statues, and his architectural works, been the production of as many different authors." But through all his works we cannot fail to distinguish the same idiocrasy, and trace in each of them his love for largeness of scale, for anatomical display, for effects which will tell powerfully, whether in the Sistine chapel decorations, the David, or the cornice of the Farnese Palace. Michelangelo is the central figure of the Italian Renaissance, and touches both its earlier and its later phases. He was a brilliant sculptor before Bramante came to Rome and while the Lombardi worked at Venice. In the maturity of his powers he glorified by his painting and sculpture the zenith of the revival in architecture, and he lived long enough to witness

the degradation into which it fell. His own hand initiated the decline.

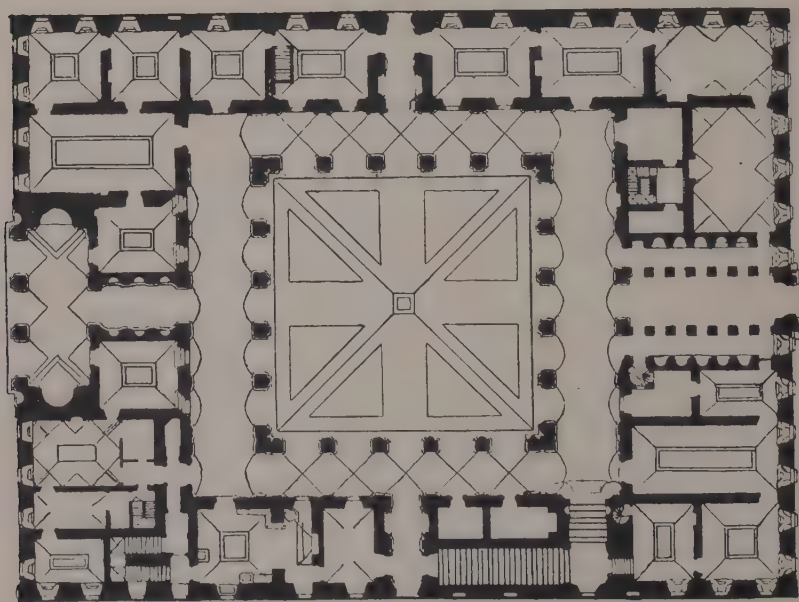
Of Sanmicheli and Jacopo Sansovino, worthy rivals of these more famous names, whose principal work lay outside Rome, the following chapter on "The Roman Influence in North Italy" will afford some information.

The large number of great palaces built during this period, both before and after the sack of Rome, and the still larger number of magnificent dwellings, which yet could scarcely be designated as palaces, afford a vivid illustration of the social prosperity of the time and the ruling motives of the clerical and aristocratic circles which dominated Rome. The Cardinals particularly appear to have been ambitious to build: among them, to begin as far back as 1495, Raffaello Riario, who in that year caused the immense structure now known as the Cancelleria Palace to be begun; Adriano da Corneto, who erected the Palazzo Giraud or Torlonia (1503—6); Niccolo Fieschi, who built for a habitation the Palazzo Sora in 1505; Alessandro Farnese, who in 1517 commenced the palace called by his name; Ricci da Montepulciano, who in 1540 began the Villa Medici; Capo di Ferro, who about the end of the limits fixed, built the Palazzo Spada alla Regola. These were but a few of the houses of the clergy, erected, no doubt, largely out of rivalry and for the glory of their house, upon whose influence and power the chances of election as Pope, not to speak of other desirable offices and emoluments, most largely depended. And besides these, numerous patrician families like the Massimi, or wealthy traders like the Chigi, erected sumptuous and imposing residences. In all there are magnificent suites of apartments, halls and galleries, suited to purposes of entertainment, on the *piano-nobile* (the first floor) (Plates 36 and 41), which Italian custom makes the principal floor, even in country dwellings. Out of this eventually proceeded the evolution of the open staircase, which in the earlier and many middle period examples is confined between walls in primitive and unworthy fashion. The interiors of the chief apartments have vaulted, coved, or coffered ceilings, the walls being often lavishly adorned with painted decoration, and in the later dwellings with rich plaster work. In the plan of such an example as the Palazzo Massimi (Plate 39), the ancient Roman domestic arrangement is revived; while in the greater palaces the mediæval courtyard is preserved. In most cases



SCALE OF 0 25 50 100 200 FEET

FARNESE PALACE, ROME.
GROUND AND FIRST FLOOR PLANS.



the cortile answers to the peristyle of the ancients, rather than the atrium, and combines the advantages of both.

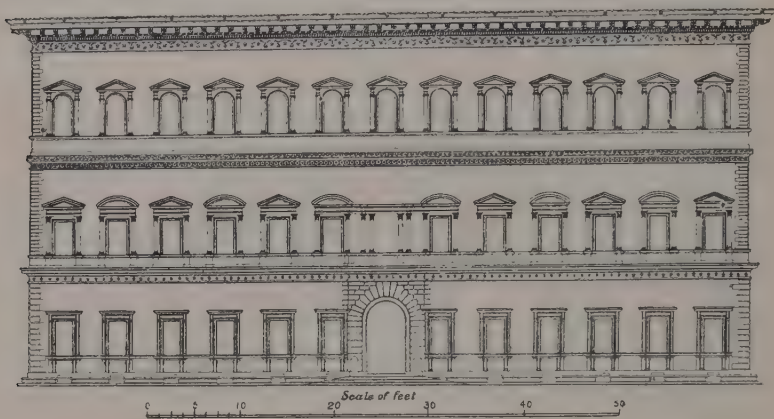
One of the examples which best illustrates the peculiarities of the Central Period of the Roman Renaissance is the great palace built for the Cardinal who became Pope Paul III. (Plate 37). The façade presents a precipice of wall nearly 100 feet high, in proportion about two squares, its splendid mono-



GARDEN FRONT OF THE FARNESE PALACE, ROME.

tony broken only by the insignificant central doorway and the adornment by shields of the space over the first floor window. Sangallo the younger was the first architect of this edifice, while Michelangelo completed it by the addition of the top storey and the magnificent cornice. The window columns standing on brackets, and the arch let up into the frieze below the pediments, are features distinctly Michelangelesque, and appear to have been first introduced by that master. The small view on this page is of the garden front, the unity and majesty of which is marred to a great degree by the loggia forming the central feature, which was added in 1580 by an imitator of Michelangelo, Giacomo della Porta. By reason of its date it falls outside the limits of our present subject, although not

departing greatly from the principles of the Central Period. But it will be observed that in the original parts of the building the orders are only used as a window decoration, and a partial return made to the earliest Florentine practice. It may be that this can be accounted for by the fact of the origin of the architects, who, as Florentines, were more likely to have



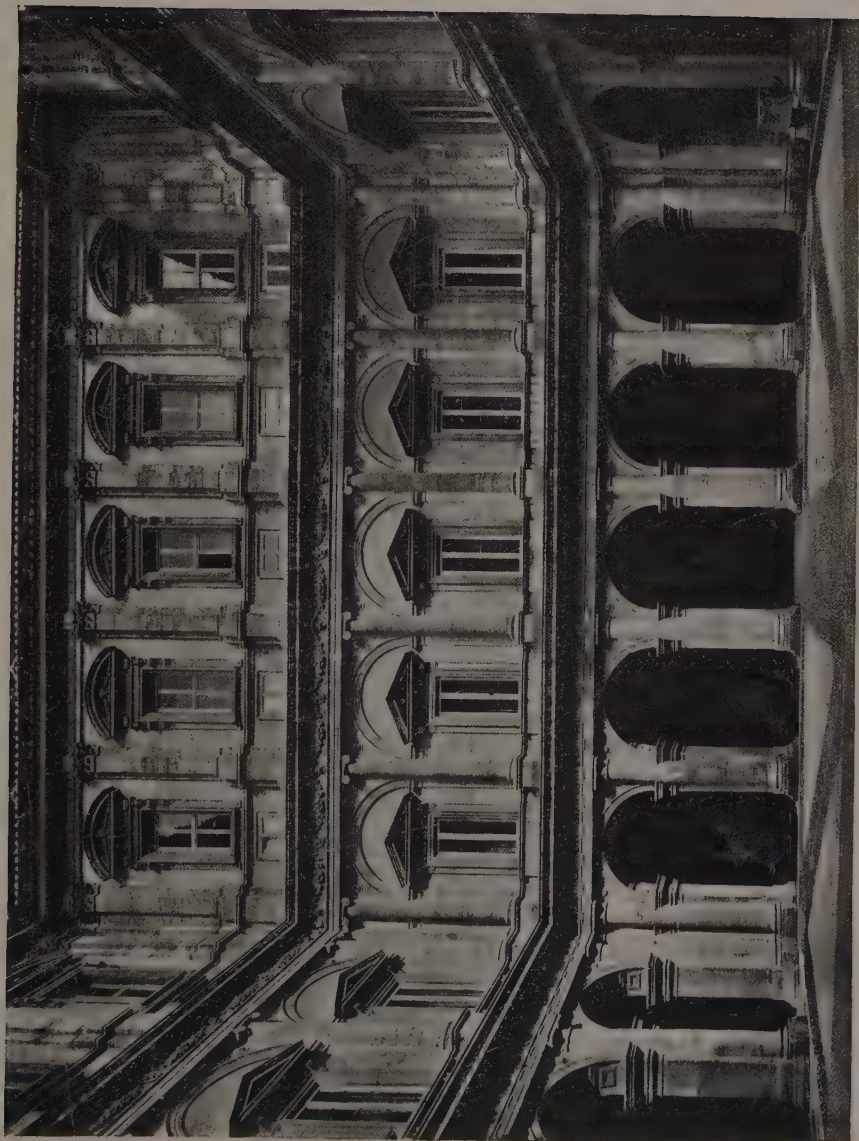
PALAZZO FARNESE, ROME,
Sungallo and Michelangelo, Archts.

sympathy with the domestic work in that city than with the manner which Bramante had been developing in Rome. Reference to the Palazzo Riccardi (Plate 11) will serve to remind one of the models they had in Florence, and at the same time direct attention to the details of the windows which Michelangelo had inserted in the work of Michelozzo. On this account he had a special interest in that building, and it was probably his recollection of it which made him disapprove of Antonio's proposal for an order on the top storey of the Farnese,* and which led him to design for it a cornice not less virile than that of the Riccardi. The architectural traditions of Florence would appear to have had much influence upon Michelangelo, who, both in this matter and in the greater problem of the dome of St. Peter, found stimulus in the study of the school of Brunelleschi. Going round the long flank of the building, and entering by the commonplace doorway, we pass through a particularly fine vestibule (Plate 36), probably inspired by the promenade galleries of the Theatre of Marcellus;

* Vasari's *Lives of the Artists*.



THE FARNESE PALACE, ROME



CORTILE OF THE FARNESE PALACE, ROME

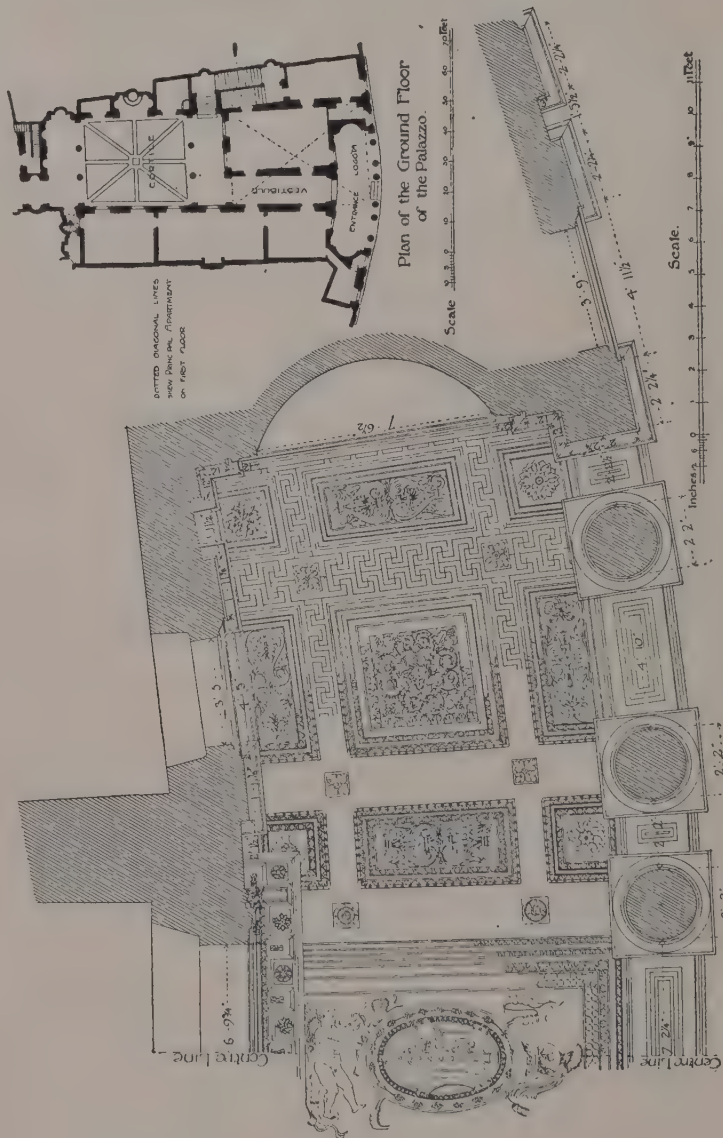
and that it was literally built out of the material of that notable building, or of the Colosseum, is a circumstance not only appropriate but characteristic of the time. The loggia of Andrea Sansovino at Santo Spirito, Florence (Plate 16), is vaulted in a similar manner, though on a smaller scale and without the lintelled aisles of this example; and in purity of design and beauty of proportion quite holds its own. Passing into the loggia which runs round the cortile, we observe first the Roman cross vaulted ceiling, the panelled soffit of the archivolt; and, stepping out into the grand cortile, find in its lower storeys a close reproduction of the rich ordinance of the under half of the Colosseum. The topmost floor was part of the addition of Michelangelo, and shows symptoms of the decline.

The most perfect examples of an architectural style are frequently not those of greatest importance on account of size and extent, and there are many reasons why this should be so. Carried into execution at some fortunate moment, before fashion has had time to change, they are besides within the compass of a single architect's capacity, and admit of the most solicitous study and the most perfect performance of every detail. Hence one of the finest examples of the culminating period in Rome is a house of modest dimensions, the Palazzo Pietro Massimi alle Colonne. This by itself is a library of the architecture of the period, a perfect mine of wealth, while, under a simple and severe aspect, it buries its treasures from eyes that do not bring with them the power of seeing. The whole scheme, which embodies two separate houses for brothers on a fixed and very irregular site, is a beautiful example of acute judgment under unwonted conditions, and ingenious adaptation to determinate ends. An earlier habitation of the family of Massimi del Portico had occupied the site, but like many another was destroyed in the sack of Rome (1527). The motto of the family is "Cunctando restituit," but soon after this the services of Baldassare Peruzzi were called into requisition, and a plan prepared which in the most economical way upheld, as far as possible, the older building. This plan, still preserved,* while decidedly ingenious, failed in symmetry and elegance, and the design which superseded it, likewise from the hand of

* Letarouilly's *Edifices de Rome Moderne* (Text).

Peruzzi, was in all respects an improvement (Plate 39). In its general arrangement the completed structure bears a closer resemblance to the characteristic plan of the ancient dwelling, as we now know it at Pompeii, than any of the palazzi anterior to Peruzzi, and it is highly probable that it was an instruction of this assertively Roman patrician that the scheme should approximate to the Roman model. For the Massimi claimed descent from the illustrious Fabius Maximus, who led the armies of Rome against Hannibal. It would also appear to have been a condition of the programme that the full surname of the family (*del Portico*, or, as it was afterwards called, *delle Colonne*) should be expressed in the building by some such feature. Owing to the very limited nature of the site, this had to be obtained by recessing the ground floor in the manner which the plans and exterior view indicate. As Letarouilly remarks, the coupling of the columns, which, in the fashion generally practised, he appears to regard as a vicious innovation, is in this case amply justified; placed as they are where strength is required, their close setting also serves to give the necessary architectonic sense of solidity and cohesion to the whole elevation. The curve of the façade, following the lines of the frontage of the narrow street, had a remarkably fine effect before it was widened and made part of the Via Nazionale. The beauty gained by this curvature is only now to be appreciated by the internal perspective of the loggia itself, viewing it for its full length. The extreme projection of the shallow abaci of the Doric columns has been considered a fault, but affords a piquancy which is far from unpleasing, and an effect of vigour which seems to be required.

It has been already said that the architects of this time were beginning to distinguish between Greek and Roman. They had not sufficient accuracy of information in regard to Greek work to attempt its literal reproduction, and for that we may be thankful. But there are many proofs, especially in the work of Peruzzi, of a Greek manner being assumed apart from the prevalent Roman treatment. The Palazzo Massimi is a case in point. It is true that the arch and the tunnel vault appear more than once in the design, but they are kept subordinate, and the columns and doorway of the portico, the elevations of the cortile, and the interior of the apartments suggest Greek models rather than Roman. Judged by these



Half Plan. (shewing ceiling.)

D H., del.

W. J. A., mens.

ENTRANCE LOGGIA OF THE PALAZZO MASSIMI ALLE COLONNE, ROME.

BALDASSARE PERUZZI, *Archit.*

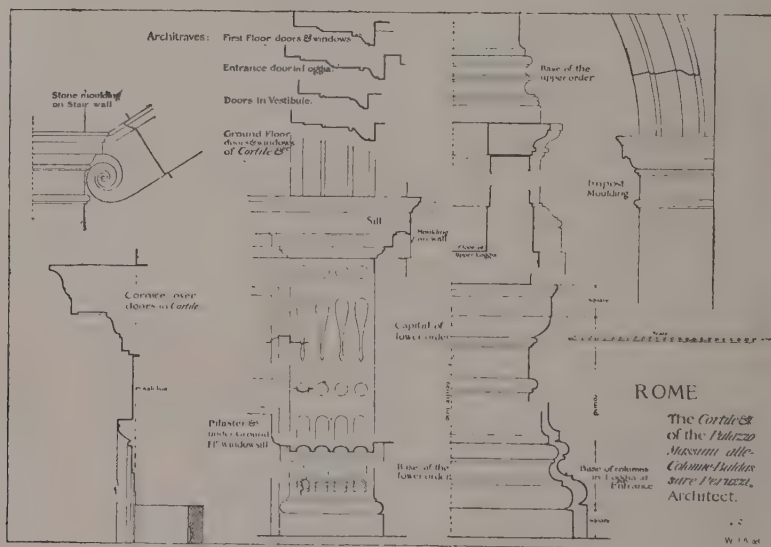
standards, this portico or entrance loggia presents some curious anachronisms. There are the Roman Doric columns with the Attic base and a Grecian profile and projection of echinus, and windows of the time of the Republic; a flat-coffered ceiling to the whole, while the niches have delicately coffered stucco semi-domes of the second century. In all this it seems as if Peruzzi



PALAZZO MASSIMI, ROME.
Peruzzi, Archt.

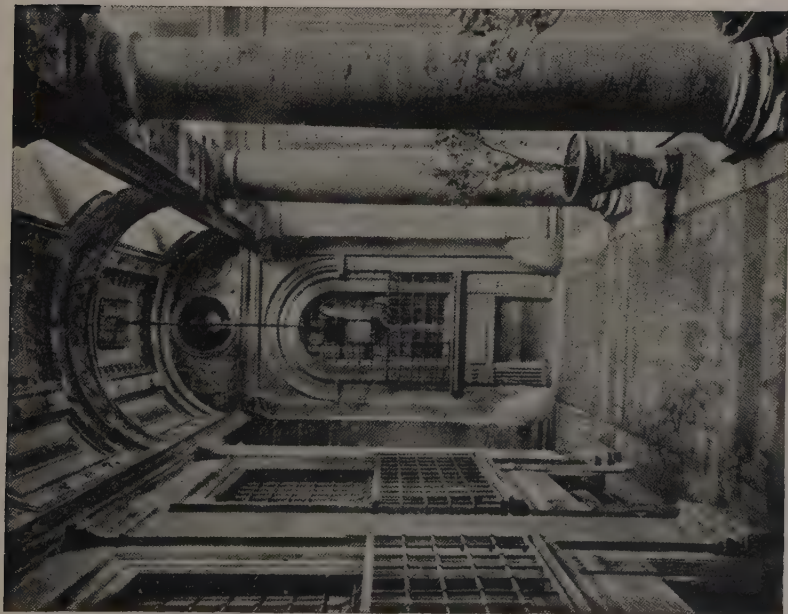
were attempting to infuse into the Roman methods some of the Grecian refinement which was his partly by instinct, and as the fruit of his study of Hellenic art; and the freedom of his use of motifs or features developed in widely separated periods is a lesson to the painful archæology of much of the architecture of the present day. Some of this juxtaposition of the Greek and Roman features is most happy; the cortile, which is illustrated on Plate 40, more consistently preserves the prevailing Grecian character. The openings above the first cornice, apparently formed for the purpose of lighting up the loggia at each end of the cortile, are introduced in a most infelicitous

manner, whether by Peruzzi, as Letarouilly believes, or by subsequent hands. The entablature is in this way bereft of its proper frieze, while guttæ are left to lament the absence of their hitherto inseparable triglyph. The walls of the house enclose the cortile only on three sides for its full height, and on the east side the buildings are merely of one storey and an attic. The rich mouldings which frame the sculpture above the doorway of travertine stone on this wall (seen in Plate 40) are of stucco, and, like the ceilings, and semi-domes of the niches in the portico, also of this perishable material, are in fair preservation. The firm and delicate moulding profiles serve to show how faithfully the predominant Greek tendency is stamped

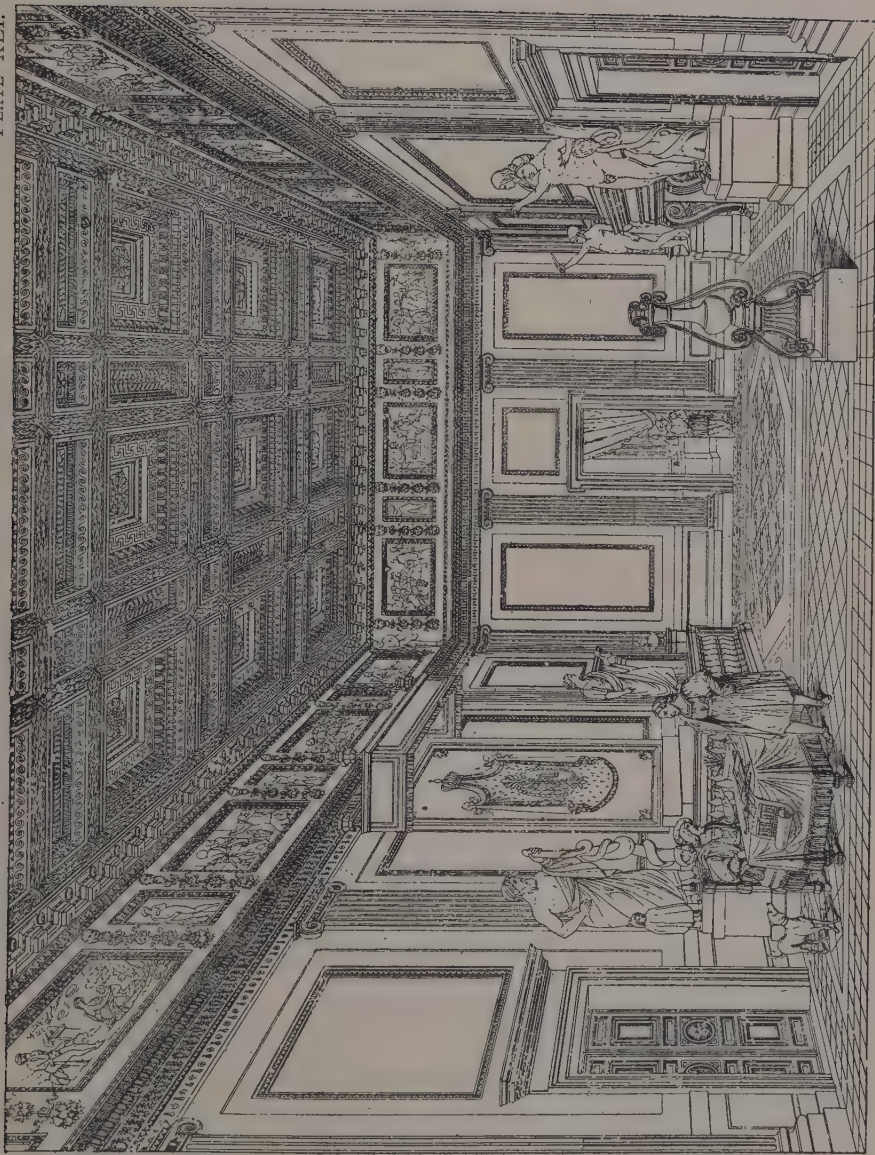


even upon details of small consequence, while they indicate no want of originality on the part of the master.

The loggia on the first floor, approached by the unpretending staircase, is in its union of painting and architecture one of the most perfect features of a singularly perfect building. The Ionic columns are purely Greek, of the most refined proportions and drawing. White marble is used not only in the columns and square pillars, but in the jambs and cornice of the doorway, and in the archway at the head of the staircase. The ceiling is



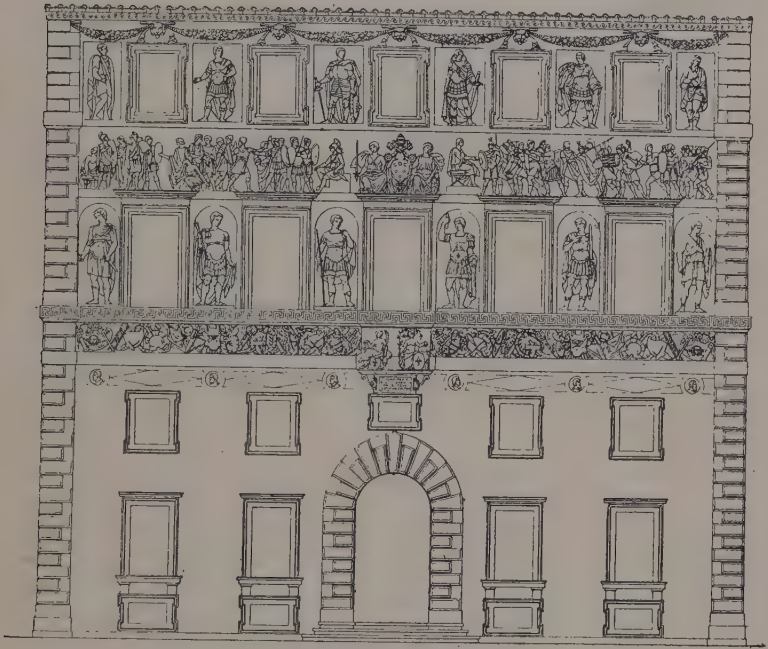
CORTILE OF THE PALAZZO MASSIMI ALLE COLONNE, ROME



PRINCIPAL APARTMENT IN THE PAL. MASSIMI ALLE COLONNE, ROME.

BALDASSARE PERUZZI, *Archit.*

boldly coffered on hexagonal lines, and beautifully enriched and decorated. It will be observed that in this cortile Peruzzi, as in every other case but one (the façade of the Pal. Costa), resists the temptation to place his main cornice at the level of the column entablature, and superimpose an attic, terminated by a



HOUSE IN THE VIA GIULIA, ROME.
Scale 1/16th of an inch to one foot.

Peruzzi, Archt.

lesser moulding. This treatment, a common one, is exemplified in the Palazzo Stoppani (designed by Raffaello, and probably carried out by Giulio Romano), and there as elsewhere is unfortunate, being a species of anti-climax. Such an arrangement is most effective in interior work, and the Hall of the Massimi (Plate 41) furnishes an example of the application of this principle. Here it appears very successful, although Letarouilly, whose opinion is entitled to the greatest weight, is pleased to stigmatize the architecture of this room as "heavy," while highly commending the decoration. The large panels in the frieze, which is the happiest part of the decoration, represent scenes in the life of the founder of the family in republican Roman times, while the intermediate panels and the sculptures are mytho-

logical. The baldachino is an indication of the high rank of the noble owner. The marble chimney-piece, surmounted by a bust of Raffaello, has consoles closely resembling the supports of the seats in the loggia. It will be observed that in this building, as in all contemporary work, the corbel or bracket shape (page 32) is suppressed, and its place supplied, in every



HOUSE IN THE VIA GIULIA, ROME. VIEW OF CORTILE FROM VESTIBULE.

Peruzzi, Archt.

feature of this nature, by the weaker and softer console form of the trusses flanking the first floor windows, and the door of the entrance loggia, as well as that on the *piano-nobile*.

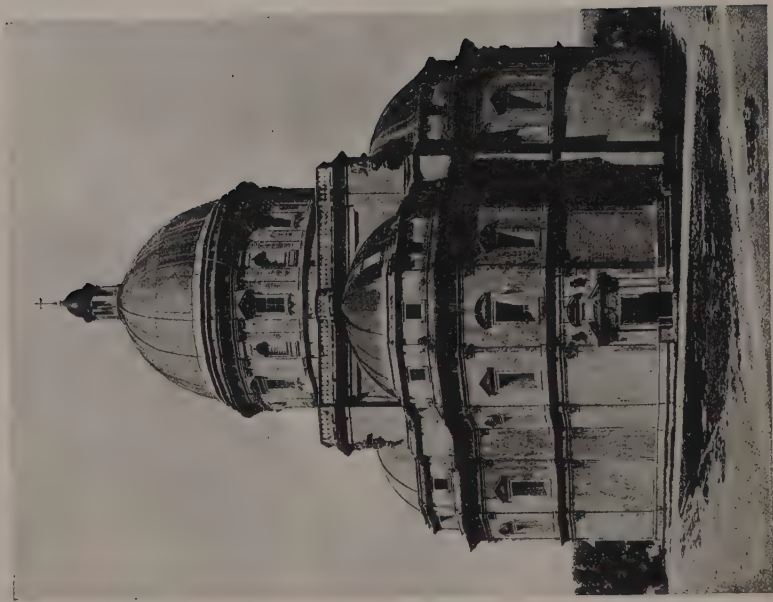
The house in the Via Giulia, Rome, is as distinctively Roman as the Massimi is Greek. The exterior (page 103) depends chiefly upon its figure decorations, and mouldings have been wisely suppressed. In the accidental union of the central arch at the farther end of the cortile with the square window openings there is a foreshadowing of the "motif Palladio," which from this time constantly recurs, especially in the works of the later Northern artists.

For an indication, on a similar moderate scale, of what was



CHURCH OF THE MADONNA DI SANTO BIAGIO
MONTEPULCIANO

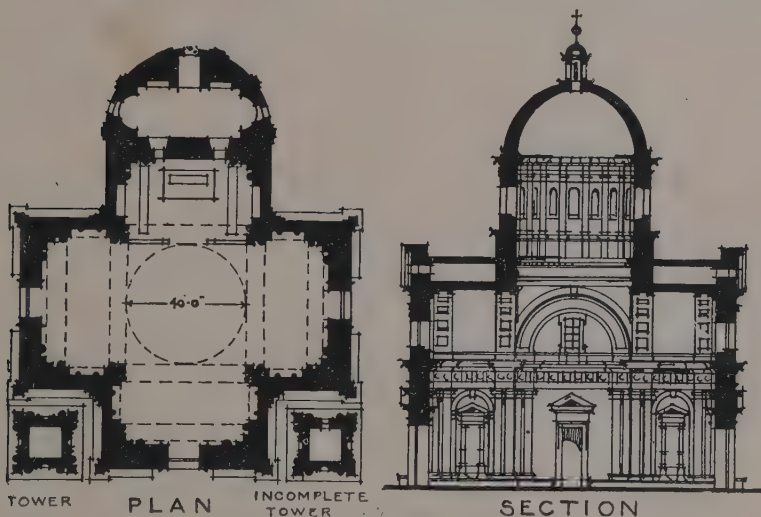
ANTONIO DA SAN GALLO (THE ELDER), *Archit.*



CHURCH OF SANTA MARIA DELLA CONSOLAZIONE,
TODI

COLA DA CAPRAROLA, *Archit.*

being achieved in ecclesiastic work at this time, no more characteristic examples could be chosen than the churches at Montepulciano and Todi (Plate 42). At Montepulciano, a town lying between Siena and Perugia, the church of the Madonna di Santo Biagio (begun 1518) is the work of Antonio da San Gallo, the elder, and marks him out no less than his younger namesake and connection as an able exponent of the new type of work. It is the fruit of the Florentine development represented by the Church of Santa Maria delle Carceri (Plate 15), which was erected by his elder brother. Like the Palazzo Massimi it presents a design which has been carried



CHURCH OF THE MADONNA DI SANTO BIAGIO, MONTEPULCIANO.

L. W. del.

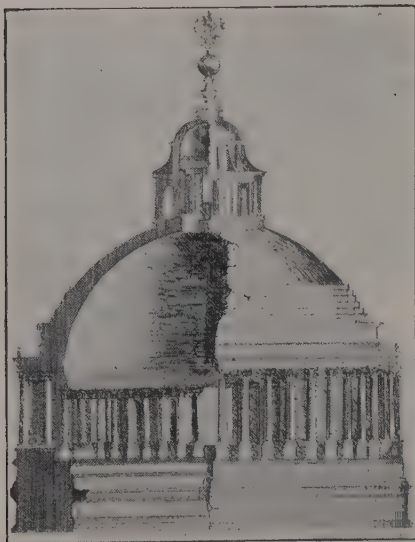
Antonio da San Gallo the elder, Archt.

practically to completion, and is as perfect as the talents of its architect could make it, under certain stipulated conditions. The plan is a Greek cross, wagon vaulted and without aisles; and the central dome, well raised above the roof, has almost attained its full development, while the finished campanile at the corner of the façade is one of the finest of its kind, an enriched and improved version of Baccio d'Agnolo's campanile of Santo Spirito at Florence, and in some ways approaching the Venetian type. At Todi, south-east of Perugia, the Church of Santa Maria della Consolazione shows a still more perfect development of the simple plan dominated by a central dome.

It is ascribed to Cola da Caprarola, with possibly Peruzzi as his adviser, and was begun in 1508, but not completed till long afterwards. Polygonal apses open from three sides of a square with a circular one on the fourth side, all covered with semi-domes, and the central dome with its high drum rises from a square base, slightly concave in plan.

It would be tedious and unprofitable to recount the early

history of the various projects for the less fortunate Church of St. Peter, the largest work of the Renaissance. Suffice it to say that after other schemes had been commenced and abandoned, Bramante, some time before 1506, when the foundation-stone was laid, was appointed architect, and that Giuliano da San Gallo, Raffaello the painter, and Fra Giocondo of Verona, were afterwards associated with him in the work. All four dying by 1520, before the work had advanced very far, Peruzzi was soon after appointed to the control of the works,

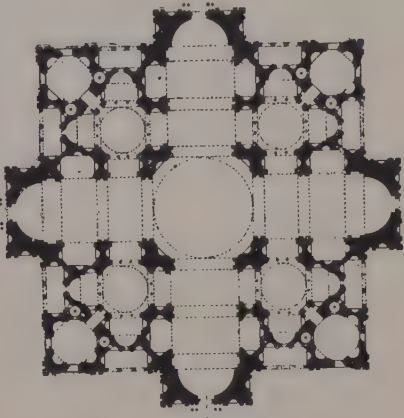


HALF SECTION AND HALF ELEVATION OF DESIGN
FOR DOME OF ST. PETER'S.

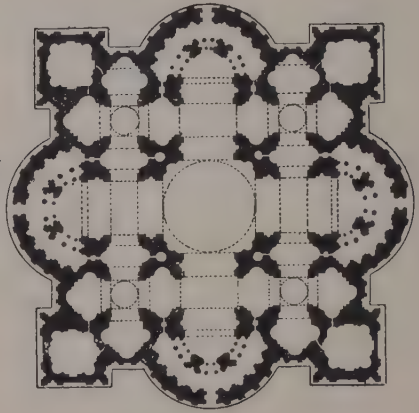
Bramante, Archt.

although Antonio Sangallo the younger had been previously (in 1518) made assistant to Raffaello. Each architect on his appointment seems to have set himself to restudy the whole matter and produce his own plan, hence it is easy to account for the delays which occurred at this time; and with the successive removals of three Popes, the difficulty of procuring funds, and the sack of Rome, it is difficult to understand how the work proceeded at all. Bramante prepared many designs, but his definitive scheme was a cross, of four arms of equal length,* the central feature of which was a low dome not far

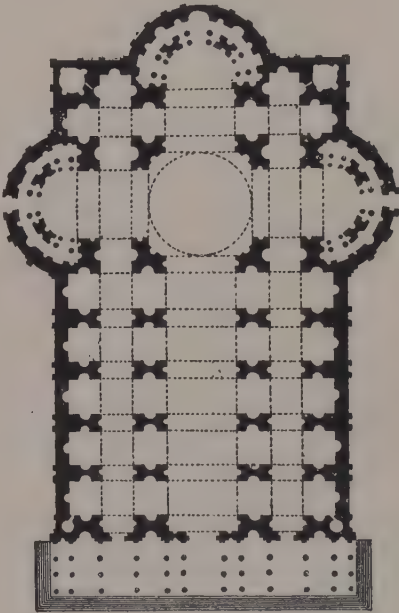
* For the history of these early projects, with the sketches of the architects in facsimile and many restorations, consult the great work of Baron Geymüller, *Les Projets Primitifs pour la Basilique de Sainte Pierre de Rome, par Bramante, Raphael, &c.*



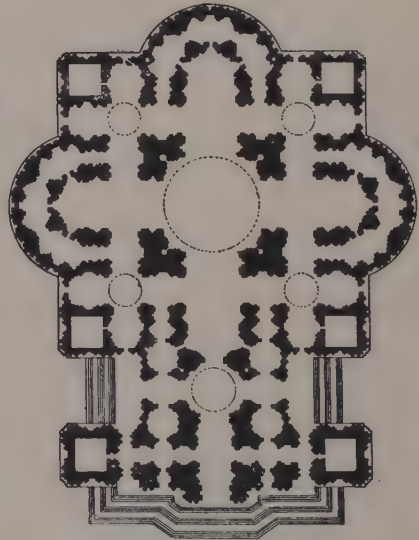
BRAMANTE.



BALDASSARE PERUZZI.



RAFFAELLO DA URBINO.



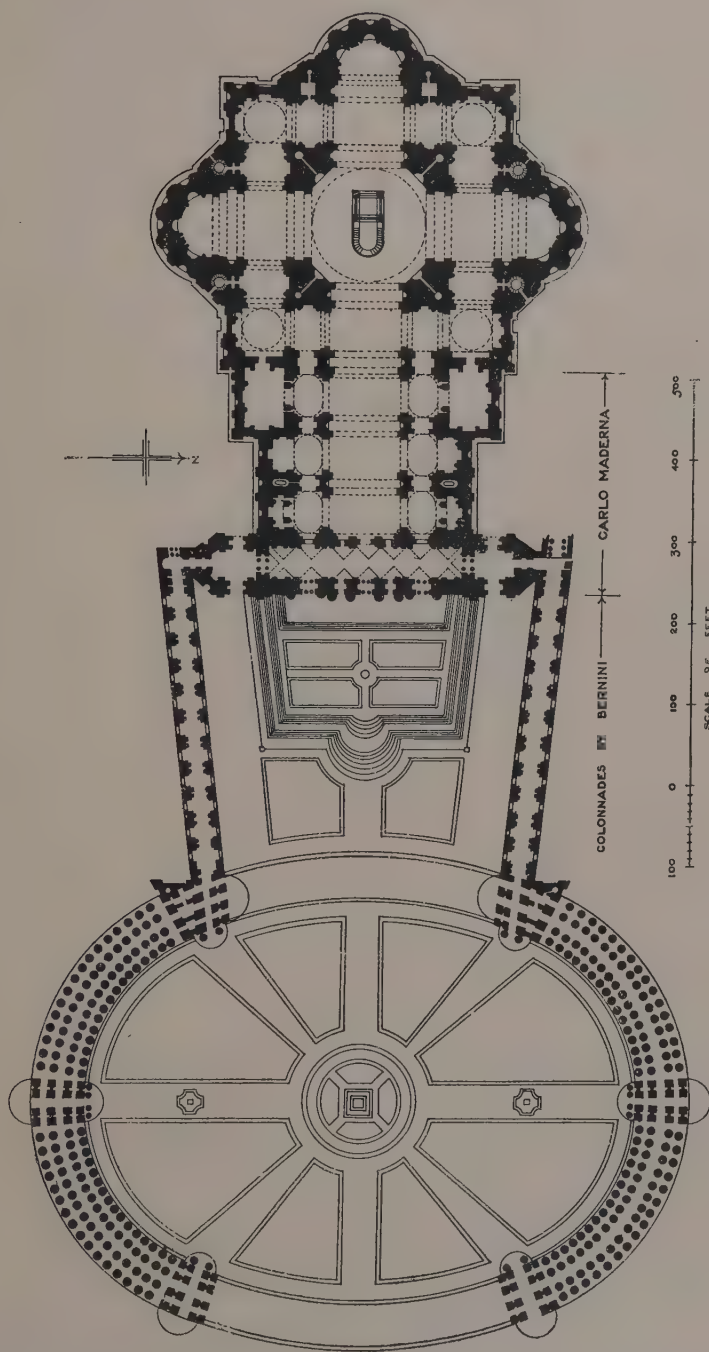
ANTONIO SANGALLO THE YOUNGER.

SOME OF THE EARLIER SCHEMES FOR ST. PETER'S, ROME.

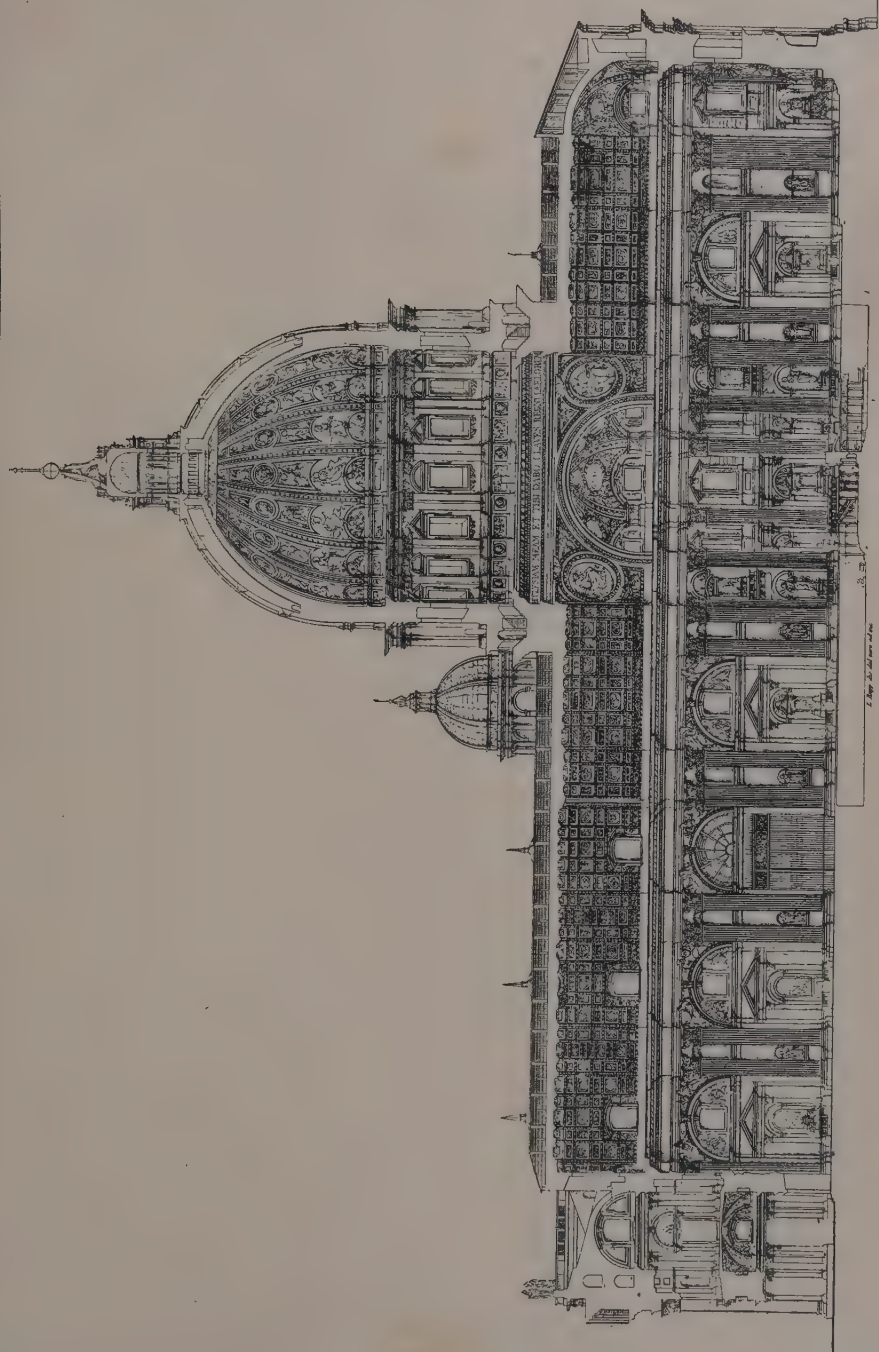
removed in form from that of the Pantheon, but raised on a complete peristyle without and the semblance of one within. The illustration (page 106) is from Serlio's drawing of this dome, and when architects and critics regret, as they so often do, that Bramante's design was departed from, they should not forget that they have gained something greater than the dome with which he would have crowned the pile. It is possible, however, that this design, pulled out, so to speak, and with solid masses at intervals in the colonnade, gave Sir Christopher Wren a suggestion for his most beautiful dome at St. Paul's, in which case Bramante's dome design had its uses. After his death his whole scheme seems to have been departed from, and Raffaello, possibly influenced by clerical conservatism, made an exceedingly beautiful and simple plan, in a more conventional form, a design which, says Serlio, "in my opinion, is one of the fairest draughts that are to be found, out of the which the ingenious workman may help himself in many things." This plan, without any doubt, would have produced a finer building than that which now exists. It is often spoken of as Bramante's plan, but this is an error, although it may have been based upon the previous studies of Bramante and his assistants. At Raffaello's death, Peruzzi, appointed to the chief control, found that the piers of Bramante needed greatly strengthening, having almost collapsed under their own weight; anxious, too, to restrict the scope of the work, and desiring to let the dome be seen from all points of view, he reverted to the Greek cross plan. The plan he adopted (Plate 43) was really a skilful combination of the good points of Bramante's and Raffaello's plans: and it seems a plausible theory that Raffaello's eastern termination and Peruzzi's plan were based upon a study (perhaps by Bramante) of the ancient Church of San Lorenzo at Milan. Peruzzi's annotator explains that the temple was to have four doors, the high altar to occupy the middle. At the corners were to be four sacristies, upon which clock towers might be reared. Had the author been suffered to carry out his model, there can be little doubt that it would have been not only the most magnificent temple the world had seen, but one of the purest in taste. Peruzzi, however, was cut off in 1536, not without suspicion of having been poisoned by one who hoped to succeed him in his office at St. Peter's, and Antonio Sangallo, who then took charge of affairs, restudied the whole matter. His design is

illustrated, both in plan and elevation, in Fergusson's *History of Modern Architecture*.* The exterior has much merit, but the plan little or none, compared with those which had already been made. Though retaining the Greek cross principle of Peruzzi, he proposed to add a great and well-nigh useless hall or vestibule flanked by two great campanili, giving to the exterior the form of the Latin cross. It is probable, however, that he had little opportunity of making headway with the scheme, his time being occupied in building up the niches of the great piers of the dome, and possibly by the inner wall of the southern apse, which, after it had been thickened by Michelangelo, became the outer wall of his restricted plan. The merits of Sangallo's design were freely criticised and generally condemned by his contemporaries, who rarely appear to have done Antonio justice. Michelangelo was especially critical, and is said to have banned the design because, broken up "with its innumerable projections, pinnacles, and divisions of members, it was more like a work of the Teutons than of the good antique manner, or of the cheerful and beautiful modern style." Thus did the greatest critic of the age set magnitude against multiplicity, and encourage by precept as well as example the worship of mere bigness. Many architectural critics of to-day, having the benefit of such mistakes as St. Peter's before them, would much prefer Antonio's elevation, which involved three orders in height, to that of one order, which supplanted it. As for Antonio's capacity to carry out such a work, Vasari says: "It is true that he effected much, in accomplishing what we possess; but he would, nevertheless, as is believed, have seen his way more clearly through certain of the difficulties incidental to that work, had he performed his labours in company with Baldassare." Antonio died in 1546, at sixty-one years of age, and Michelangelo, ten years his senior, succeeded. He reduced the scheme greatly, and by suppressing many of the features of the designs both of Peruzzi and Antonio, gave the plan a simplicity which, on so great a scale, is now seen to be a blunder. He was, however, strong enough to overcome prejudice and restore the plan of the equal arms. The cliff-like walls of the apses and the towering pilasters, as we know them, are his work, as is also the dome, for which he left a complete model and drawings. These parts of the church, however,

* Second edition, Vol. I., Figs. 24, 25.



PLAN OF ST. PETER'S, ROME, SHOWING THE PIAZZA AND PERISTYLES AS FINALLY COMPLETED.



LONGITUDINAL SECTION OF ST PETER'S, ROME.

Scale: 1 Inch to 100 Feet.

properly belong to the succeeding or Late Period, which Michelangelo really initiated, and the extension of the nave, which ended the battle between the two forms of cross, belongs to the seventeenth century. The façade (page 113) exhibits Carlo



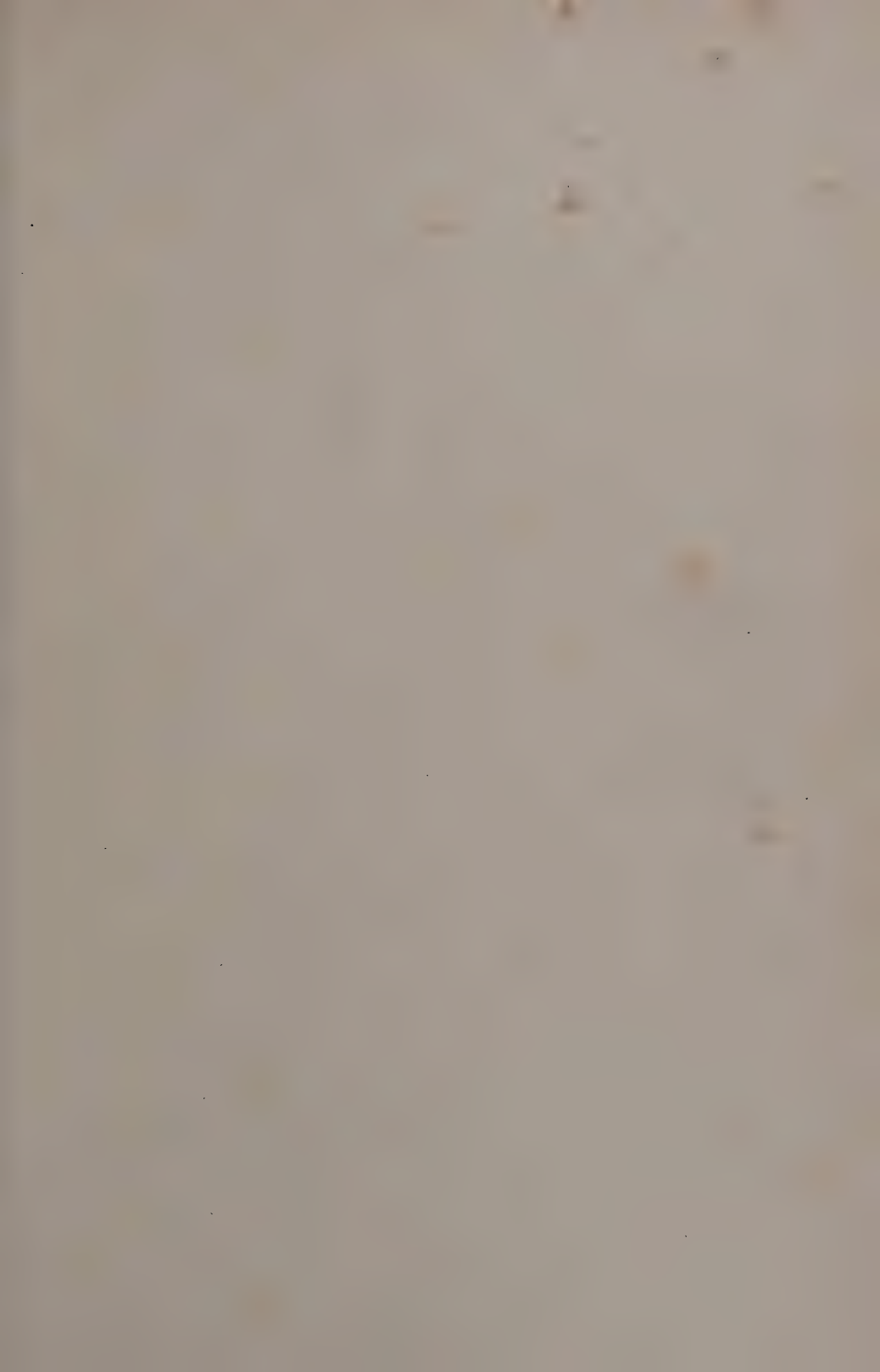
ST. PETER'S, ROME, INTERIOR VIEW.

Maderna's work, with a base caricature of the portico which Michelangelo had designed to stand free of the main building as an appendage to the Greek cross scheme, but which the seventeenth century architect made to stick close to the wall. Later still are the great Doric colonnades surrounding the piazza, which were begun in 1667 under Bernini (see page 162).

It is the interior (Plate 46) which chiefly concerns us in

considering the work of this period. The internal ordinance, with its gigantic pilasters and protruding impost mouldings, is probably due to Bramante, and his assistants Peruzzi and Antonio Sangallo; for although the long arm of the cross, and its colossal wagon vault, is partly the addition of Maderna, the original idea is fairly well preserved, but with late and debased details and ornaments. The form of the four supporting piers of the dome, which are among the earliest parts of the work, makes the projection of the pendentives comparatively slight, and necessitates some distortion of the pendentives carrying the circular drum. Had these been curved on plan, concentric with the dome, or had they been rectangular, there would be no irregularity; but, indeed, none is apparent as the work is executed, the huge circular panels of the Evangelists, in mosaic, filling up the spaces perfectly.

St. Peter's and the Vatican make up the one group of Renaissance buildings which in scale and monumental character more than holds its own with the old Roman work. In this there is significant testimony to the truthfulness of architecture as the stone book of history, for in St. Peter's are writ large the importance of the Church in the world of the sixteenth century, the character and surroundings of its rulers, as well as the spirit and aims of the constructors of the material fabric. If ancient Rome was built out of the spoils of the conquered world, renaissance Rome, too, spoiled Christendom. The Popes of the Renaissance are but the sixteenth century types of the ancient Emperors: they reoccupy the house that the Romans prepared. The palaces of the Vatican and of the Cardinals stand in the place of those of the Palatine Hill. Out of the tepidarium of the Baths of Diocletian, Michelangelo finds them a fitting temple; the Pantheon of the Olympic deities becomes that of Santa Maria and the Galilean fishermen. And so it has been said that in St. Peter's the Catholic world adopted for the type of its great church the central hall of a Roman bath (Plate 45). The architect, however, will dwell more on the distinctions than on the type character common to both. Particularly he will not fail to observe that it is the addition of Maderna, which in its design, its vaulting and lighting, as well as its dimensions, presents so close an analogy with the Roman vaulted chamber of the Baths of Caracalla or Diocletian. Round about the dome, the part which belongs to the culminating





period, there is little which need recall the old Roman models. The Greek cross plan which successive architects schemed, is founded on the early churches, while Michelangelo's dome design is at the end of a chain in which the links are the dome of S. Sophia and Santa Maria del Fiore. But for the principle illustrated by the Italian Byzantine domes, it would have been impossible to have "hung the Pantheon in heaven," and but for Brunelleschi's intrepid construction at Florence, even the hand of Michelangelo must have faltered before the boldness of its drum design with the poor abutment of the sixteen twin column props. The triumph of "the hand that rounded Peter's dome" consists largely in this, that on a scale which increases every difficulty out of all proportion, the union of both systems was successfully effected; so successfully that with the Pantheon and S. Sophia the dome of St. Peter's is one of the most nobly beautiful of architectural creations.

The internal effect of St. Peter's is a subject about which much has been said. All are agreed that the impression it makes on a first visit is not so overwhelming as might be expected from its prodigious dimensions. Byron, in notable verse, has expressed the idea and given a poetic cause for the absence of this effect, and Nathaniel Hawthorne, in his delightful picture of Modern Rome, treats of the subject at some length. The explanation may be, as he suggests, that when first one enters, the ghostly image which almost unconsciously had been cherished is shattered by the shock of the reality presented. There had been built up in the mind's eye a vague outline, "dim, and gray, and huge, stretching into an interminable perspective, and overarched by a dome like the cloudy firmament," such an edifice in which one might keenly realise the insignificance of his own personality. Some of this effect is produced by the dome of St. Paul's in London, and it might naturally be looked for in a building greater by far. But when, for the first time, you push aside the heavy mattress at the door, or later stand below the dome, there is little or none of this feeling, and the first impression is of cheerfulness and colour, should you chance to see it with the sunlight streaming through the clear windows on the mosaics and coloured marbles, fresh and bright through three centuries. Then, with the very limited view which can be obtained from most points, it is felt to be a poor substitute for the preconceived edifice with its boundless vistas, and the

next impression is decidedly that it is not so vast a building as had been expected. The violation of what may be called the human scale, which is perpetrated no less in the enormous size of the order than in the colossal cupids, is another reason for this. Never before were classical orders used of this size, save in such monumental columns as those of Trajan and Marcus Aurelius, and it is not wonderful that the mind and eye, accustomed to their use on a much smaller scale, should for some time fail to grasp their actual dimensions. But every moment of time spent within the building and every fresh visit increases the sense of its immensity, until, to quote Hawthorne again, "after looking many times, with long intervals between, you discover that the Cathedral has gradually extended itself over the whole compass of your idea; it covers all the site of your visionary temple, and has room for its cloudy pinnacles beneath the dome."

There is the same difficulty in realising the immense scale of the exterior, but there never comes the same ultimate satisfaction. The order of the outer wall is still higher, about ninety-four feet, and nine feet broad, the capitals being ten feet deep. The height of the wall surrounding the structure is 165 feet, while the figures on the balustrade of the east front are nineteen feet high. While on this matter, it may be said that the total height at the dome is 435 feet, twice the height of the central towers of York or Durham Cathedrals; and although less remarkable for length than for width and height, it is longer than Rochester and Glasgow Cathedrals placed end to end. The ultimate victory of the Latin cross has deprived all spectators within a quarter of a mile to the east of their view of the dome. To see it close at hand we must go round the flank of the building, whence the effect is splendid (Plate 47), as it is also from any distant point of view. It may be surpassed in grace of exterior aspect by St. Paul's, in London, with its unbroken entablature, relatively higher colonnade, and attic; but without St. Peter there had been no St. Paul. The brackets designed by Michelangelo to unite the coupled columns and entablature with the attic were never carried out, and do not seem to be required.

Viewing the culminating period in Rome as a whole, we observe that, like all art of the highest attainment, it is characterised by the attention given to proportion and design in the mass, the details being made strictly subordinate to the *tout ensemble* kept pre-eminently in view. A feeling for what may



EXTERIOR OF ST. PETER'S ROME, SHOWING THE DOME FROM THE SOUTH-WEST

be called rhythm in spacing, and a sense of satisfaction in simple arrangements and grouping is evident. The power thus gained in composition enabled the architects of this period to dispense with the elements which had lingered in the Renaissance



EAST ELEVATION OF ST. PETER'S, ROME.

Scale one inch to 100 feet.

from Gothic or Romanesque influence. The traceried window, the carved arabesque (at least in exterior work), the splayed reveals of doorways and windows, were made to disappear, and the freedom and variety of capitals and other purely ornamental carving greatly curtailed. Even such elements as the round roof and pediment, directly inspired by the Byzantine work, were given up, although actually the old Roman form of roof

and ceiling, as in Constantine's Basilica and the Baths of Caracalla. Closely connected with the tendency to classic imitation may be considered the revival of Greek methods and the preference for rectangular compositions, continuity of lines, absence of breaks or projections, and monotonous repetition of forms. Great use is made of the columnar form, and where it is not preferred as a substitute for the panelled pilaster of the early period, the pilaster is made to assume the severe form of the Greek anta, fluted pilasters being relegated to interior decoration. The reintroduction and use of the engaged column, backed by a square pier carrying arches (Plate 38), of which the unfinished cortile of the Palazzo Venezia, Rome (1455), is perhaps the earliest instance, is very typical of this period, replacing the detached columns of the earlier practice (Plate 34), or the lesser half columns applied to the main pilaster, as on Plate 10. The mouldings, though less highly enriched as a general rule, are of the most refined types and purest profiles, delicate, and yet vigorous (page 102, Plate 49). Instead of being cut out of a bevelled surface like most of the early Renaissance cornices and mouldings, they approach the bolder sections of the Romans, but in refinement of line and shading they are more often Greek in feeling than Roman. Projection is much increased, and all the effect of timidity produced by such low relief as Alberti's and Bramante's early work disappears.

A passion for the human figure is a decided characteristic of the Roman architects, and led them to impress its semblance upon almost every detail of the architecture and every trifling accessory they designed. Their plastic power was in this way pushed to the verge of weakness, and is not better or worse illustrated than by the doorway of Peruzzi at Ferrara (Plate 52), where busts flank the door, cupids bear up the balustrade, and heads, children, and animal figures line the top of the balustrade. Even on the simpler Greek doorway from Bologna, shown on the same plate, miniature figures, with foliated tails, are to be seen on the acroteria. This tendency they certainly carried further than the ancients, Greek or Roman, in not a few cases, as, for example, in the Palazzo Spada alla Regola (page 116), or the House in the Via Giulia (page 103). In interior decoration little else seems to have been dreamt of but figure painting. The most extreme example is of course the Sistine Chapel, the

work of various artists, including Botticelli and Perugino, but remarkable chiefly for the ceiling by Michelangelo, and the vast composition on the altar wall representing the Last Judgment, painted thirty years later by the same master hand. The illustration is of one of the Sibyls from the vaulting, representing

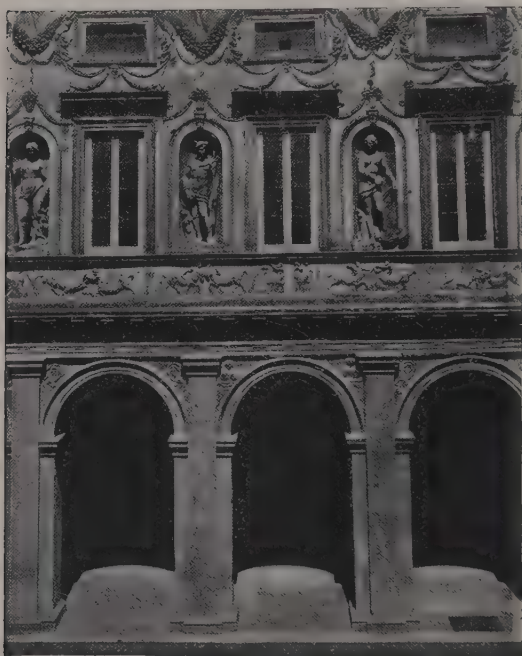


SIBYL FROM THE VAULT OF THE SISTINE CHAPEL, ROME.

Michelangelo, Painter.

the one who dwelt at Erithraea, a name which the Italians have again revived in bestowing it, appropriately enough, upon their strip of Red Sea territory. The architectural accessories to the figure are, of course, in this case entirely produced by colour on the concave surface of the vault, with amazing technical skill. The Sistine Chapel is justified by its success and by the unrivalled excellence of the work, but the golden mean of a union of truthful architecture and appropriate decoration is attained with happier results in the interior of the Villa Farnesina and the

Palazzo Massimi alle Colonne. One thing appears beyond dispute, that Renaissance decoration has a high ideal, and demands, for its successful accomplishment, a full knowledge and perfect command of the principles of Nature's design, whether in the vegetable or the animal world, as well as of the arts of Greece and Rome.



CORTILE OF THE PALAZZO SPADA ALLA REGOLA, ROME.

CHAPTER V.

THE ROMAN INFLUENCE IN THE NORTH OF ITALY

(1529—1550).

COMPARISON AND DISTINCTION OF WORK OF PERUZZI, SANMICHELI AND SANSOVINO—PERUZZI AND SANMICHELI THE LEADERS—SANSOVINO THE FOLLOWER—PERUZZI—BIRTH AND TRAINING—HIS FIRST PATRON—THE VILLA CHIGI OR FARNESINA—OTHER COMMISSIONS—APPOINTMENT AS ARCHITECT OF ST. PETER'S—ORGAN AND HOUSES IN SIENA—PAL. ALBERGATI AT BOLOGNA—DOORWAYS OF PAL. PROSPERI, FERRARA—DEATH OF PERUZZI—CHARACTER OF HIS WORK—SANMICHELI—FORTIFICATION BUILDING—PAL. POMPEI—BEVILACQUA—PORTA DEL PALIO AND NUOVA—CAPELLA PELLEGRINI, VERONA—PAL. GRIMANI AT VENICE—SCHOOLS OF VENETIAN RENAISSANCE—SANSOVINO—HIS EARLY ROMAN CAREER—PAL. CORNARO DELLA CA' GRANDE—THE ZECCA, ITS RELATION TO SANMICHELI'S WORK—THE LOGGETTA—SANSOVINO'S SCULPTURE—THE LIBRERIA VECCHIA—HIGH ATTAINMENT OF THE WORK OF THIS PERIOD.

CHAPTER V.

THE ROMAN INFLUENCE IN THE NORTH OF ITALY.

IN the last chapter an attempt was made to ascertain the general drift of the architecture of the time, and to determine the points in which it differed from the work of earlier periods, rather than to differentiate the works of individual architects. Having in this way attained some idea of the nature and distinctive qualities of the culminating period as a whole, it is fitting that the nicer question should be entered on of distinguishing the work of its leading exponents. Architects who may be selected for illustration and comparison in this connection are Peruzzi, Sanmicheli, and Jacopo Sansovino. Each of the trio was at one time connected with Rome, but the later and principal practice of Sanmicheli and Sansovino was wholly in the dominions of the Venetian Republic. Of the three, Peruzzi and Sanmicheli were the originating geniuses, and Sansovino the faithful follower. So much was he their imitator in architecture that he had on occasions his Peruzzi manner of expression, and at other times a manner which is unmistakably founded on Sanmicheli's example. This will be clear from the illustrations; meantime it may be noticed as answer to those who affirm that great architects have always been painters, amateurs, or at least have not been trained in the regular way, that Raffaello, Michelangelo and Sansovino, unrivalled painters and sculptors, though designing great architectural works, never displayed either the originality or power of Brunelleschi or Bramante, who at an early period forsook the craft of the sculptor and the painter for architecture, or Sangallo and Sanmicheli, who were architects from their boyhood, and nothing more. Bramante and Sanmicheli in particular are distinguished by a grip of the elements of composition and a command over possible combinations in architecture, to which their brethren of the brush and chisel never attained. Peruzzi was an exception, in that he was an excellent decorative painter as well as an architect of the highest capacity. At the same time, were it

necessary to make three figures representative of the Central Period of the Renaissance architecture, no more brilliant triad could be found than the painter, the builder, and the sculptor, whose work makes up the subject-matter of this chapter. Naturally we begin with the eldest of the three artists chosen, as well as the most influential.

Baldassare Peruzzi was born at Siena in the year 1481. The register of his birth having been discovered in Siennese documents the debated question of his birthplace has been set at rest. For "as seven cities contended for Homer, each desiring to claim him for her citizen, so have three most notable cities of Tuscany, Florence, Volterra, and Siena, namely, all maintained, each for herself, that Baldassare was of the number of her sons." So Vasari puts it, and he goes on to show how each might be said to have had a share in him. Like some of the earlier architects of the Renaissance, Baldassare's early self-education was obtained by frequenting the shops of the goldsmiths, and in a very short time he had made extraordinary progress in drawing, painting, and modelling. The inevitable and fateful drawing is made which captivates an astonished beholder, in this case Piero, a painter of Volterra, who takes the young artist with him to Rome. Here, like all the architects of the time who came to anything, Baldassare explored for himself the Roman antiquities. But one of his most fortunate discoveries was the compatriot who proved his first patron, Agostino Chigi (otherwise Chisi, or Ghisi), of Siena, the rich banker, the same who, while the Pope visited him in his villa, in order to create a striking impression of his wealth, threw the gold dinner plate after dining into the Tiber in sight of his holiness, and had it fished up secretly early the next morning. This story is scarcely characteristic of Chigi, who made a most noble use of his vast fortune, in his patronage, particularly, of Raffaello as a painter; and his taste and discrimination were shown no less in his selection of Peruzzi as his architect at the early age of twenty-five. The Villa Chigi, now known as the Farnesina (Plate 48) in the Transtiberine quarter of Rome, is thus Peruzzi's first work of importance. It is contemporary with, or but a year or two later than Bramante's Cancelleria and Giraud palaces, and shows a great advance thereupon. Instead of the timid relief of a foot or so, the end wings are boldly projected, the arched loggia gives still greater



THE FARNESINA (VILLA CHIGI), ROME

BALDASSARE PERUZZI, *Archit.*

relief, and the rich frieze crowning the whole is a vast improvement upon the trifling entablatures of the palaces of Bramante. The frieze is worthy of special notice, as it will be seen how Sansovino, thirty years later, profited by it in his library at Venice (Plate 58). The motif is in each case exactly the same: cupids holding festoons in each hand between the oblong openings in the frieze. This treatment of the frieze remained characteristic of Peruzzi throughout his practice, not so much in its decoration, as in the system of placing the window between the architrave and the cornice. Another feature which probably makes its first appearance or rather reappearance here, is the reclining figure in the spandril of the arches. Such figures were largely adopted by Sanmicheli and Sansovino, but anticipated by Peruzzi, as this building attests. The villa is perhaps most remarkable for its wonderful frescoes, executed both by Raffaello and its architect, who next to Raffaello and Michelangelo, was esteemed the greatest decorative painter of his age, and was much employed in that capacity. Indeed Serlio, who ought to have known, affirms that it was his pleasure in the proportions and masses of the columns, when seeking to place them in a perspective background, that led him into architecture, in which he says, "he so excelled that his like was not almost to be found."

An important commission (which unfortunately came to nothing) was now given him to prepare designs for a façade to the immense Church of San Petronio in Bologna. He proceeded to that city and designed two plans with elevations, section, and perspective, still preserved in the *fabbrica* of that Church. One of the designs, it is interesting to know, was "in the style of the Teutonic nations" (as his chronicler calls it), meaning thereby the Italian Gothic, the prevailing style of the rest of the building. Here also he designed the doorway at San Michele in Bosco (Plate 52), which is so purely Grecian in its style; but he was at this time "almost compelled" to return to Siena, there to design the fortifications of that city, and to superintend their erection. Part of this is without doubt what is known as the Wall of Peruzzi, which is treated in a distinctly architectural manner, with a battered base, dentil and bracket cornice, and heavy astragal moulding. Again he repaired to Rome, where perhaps the greatest distinction he had yet attained to, empty honour though it proved, came to him on his appointment as architect of

St. Peter's (page 107). About this time he had an opportunity of displaying his ability in another direction, for when one of the first plays written in Italian was performed before Pope Leo he prepared all the scenic decorations, and arranged the lights and other properties in a clever manner, specially deserving of praise

in that theatrical performances had been long out of vogue. He is considered to have been the inventor of the now universal movable scenes, which were first used on this occasion. At the time of the sack of Rome and subsequently, Peruzzi passed through several remarkable adventures, fully described by Vasari, ultimately returning to Siena, where he was employed in the service of that Republic, as well as by other public bodies. At this

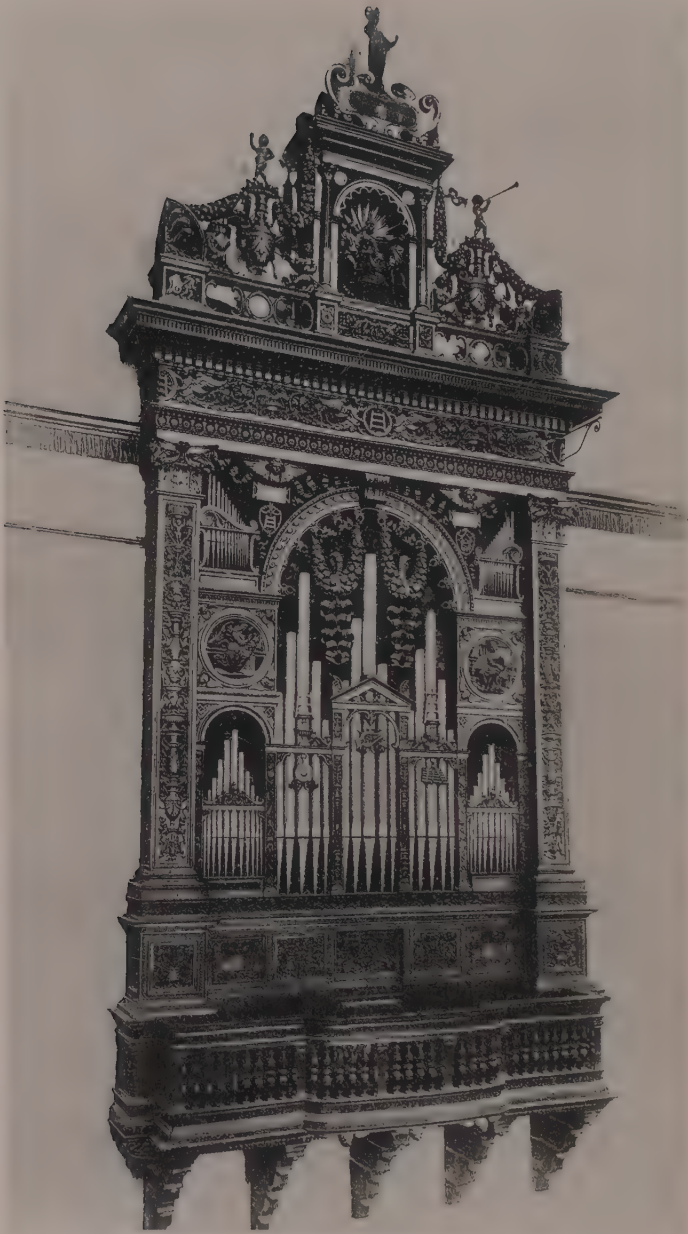


THE CASA POLLINI (OR CELSI), SIENA.

L. W., del.

Peruzzi, Archt.

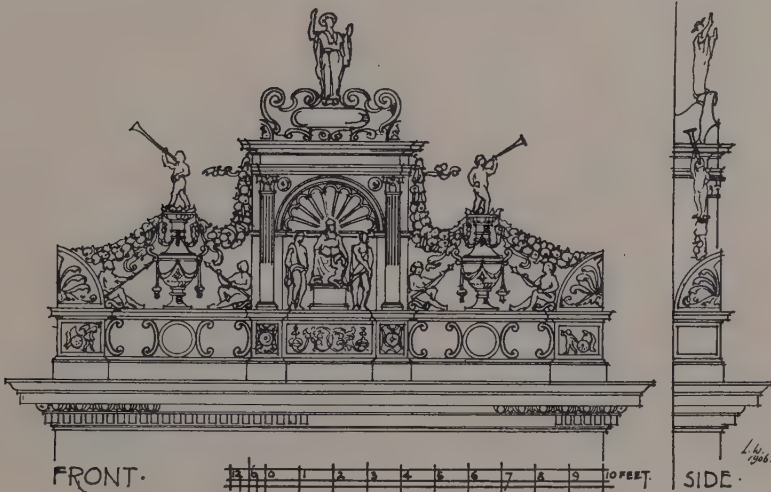
time he appears to have furnished the design for the organ of the Church of the Ospedale (Plate 49). The design is one which deserves most minute and careful study. It is more imaginative and capricious than anything else he produced, and suggestions of previous and future architectural work appear in many of its parts. The pediment (with pillars, arch, and pateræ in the spandrels) is practically the same motif as the first floor windows of the Albergati palazzo at Bologna (Plate 50), one of his latest works. The acroteria suggest those of the doorway at San Michele in Bosco, also in that city. The key block



ORGAN IN THE CHIESA DEL' OSPEDALE, SIENA.

BALDASSARE PERUZZI, *Archit.*

is the same in every detail as the trusses under the ground floor windows of the Palazzo Albergati, and the mouldings and enrichments in many parts resemble those which recur in such buildings as the Massimi and Albergati. It is not to be supposed that he was specially addicted to repeating himself: such



DETAIL OF THE PEDIMENT TO ORGAN CASE IN THE CHIESA DEL' OSPEDALE, SIENA.
L. W., del. Peruzzi, Archt.

resemblances are only to be looked for in any man's work, and serve to establish firmly the authenticity of nearly all the works ascribed to Peruzzi. Various charming houses in Siena are by such internal evidence easily identified as his work. Among them the Casa Pollini, in the Via Baldassare Peruzzi (page 122), for they honoured this architect by naming a street after him. It is not an uncommon type of the Italian town house, distinguished from ordinary work only by the delicacy and richness of its chief cornice, its inclined base, the breadth of treatment, and the harmony of its proportions. A lane at this point meets the street at an acute angle, which is simply truncated, with excellent effect. The rich cornice in terra cotta is buried beneath the eaves of greatly projecting rafters.

It may have been about this time that he furnished the designs for the Palazzo Albergati of Bologna, although the building does not appear to have been completed, so far as it now stands, till some years after his death. Before examining

the details of this house we remark that it is only little more than one-half its intended length, the nearer doorway (the only one originally purposed) being the centre of the design.



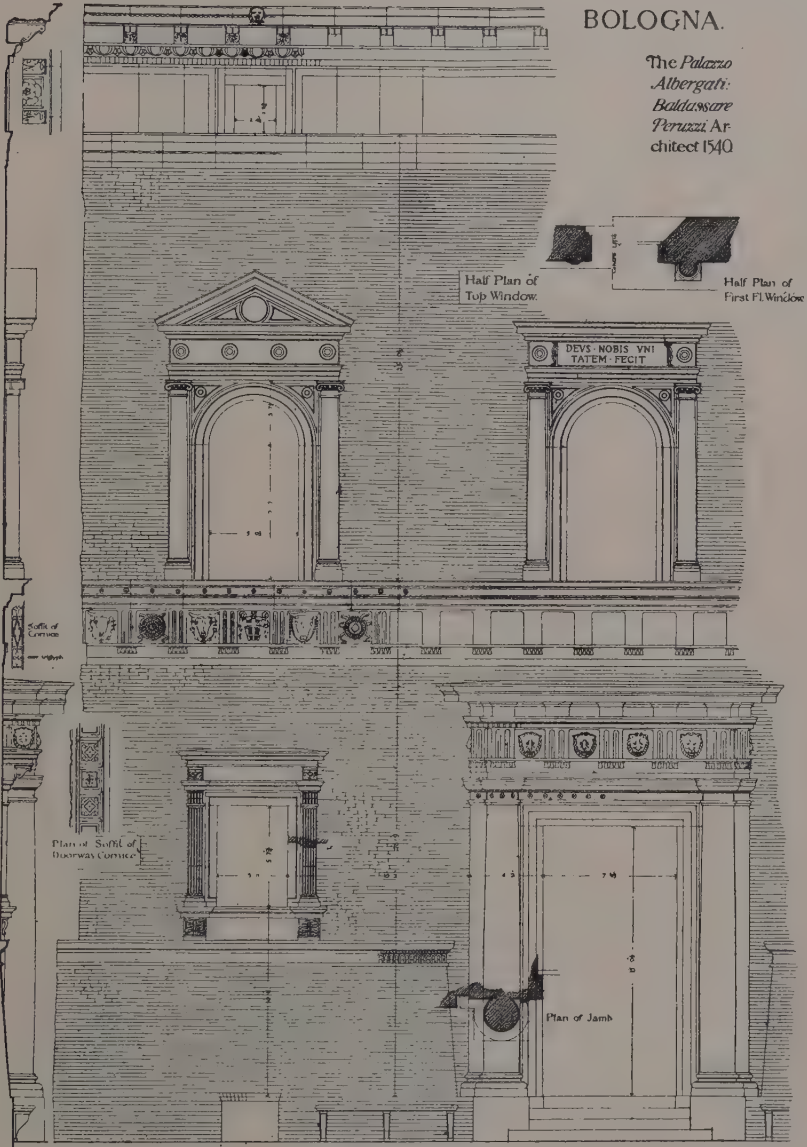
THE PALAZZO ALBERGATI, BOLOGNA.

Peruzzi, Archt.

The whole effect of this building, unfinished as it is, is one of simplicity, attained by mass of undisturbed wall surface and length of horizontal line, unbroken by projections. Equal simplicity is attained by Sanmicheli, as will afterwards be seen,

BOLOGNA.

*The Palazzo
Albergati:
Baldassare
Peruzzi, Ar-
chitect 1540*



Part Elevation of Façade.

Scale

WJA 44

BOLOGNA:

*The Palazzo
Albergati.
Baldassare
Peruzzi, Ar-
chitect 1540.*

Chief Cornice

Entablature

Side of
Volute.
Capital
of Order

Wall face
Moulding at Jamba
of Top Windows.

First-Floor Windows.

Chief Architrave

Scale.
0 1 2 feet
Jamb.

Wall face

Wall face

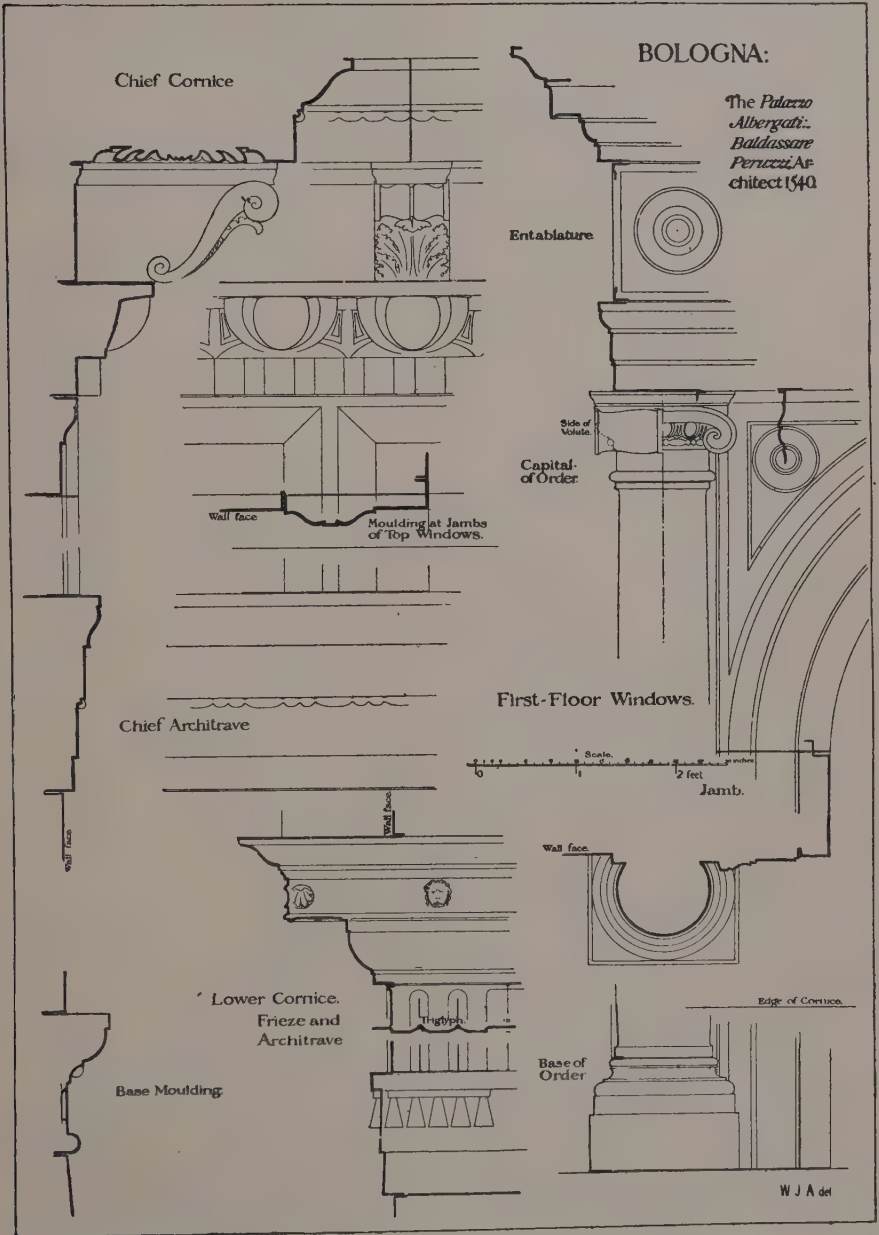
Lower Cornice.
Frieze and
Architrave

Edge of Cornice.

Base Moulding

Base of
Order

W J A del



but it is got in a different way, and no methods could be more dissimilar than those of the two men, though their results are in this particular the same. To mention meantime one circumstance, Peruzzi, since his first work, the Farnesina, seems to have had a decided aversion to the use of the order on the exterior of a dwelling-house, never save on that occasion employing it throughout, while Sanmicheli never built one without reverting to the orders. Generally Peruzzi's mouldings and decorative sculpture indicate a knowledge of the antique superior to that evinced in the work of his contemporaries; the use of certain enrichments or profiles is confined to him, or takes a new form in his hands. This first floor cornice (Plate 51) is typical, with its Grecian bed moulding over the Doric triglyphon, and the series of lions' and human heads. The crowning moulding of the sloping base plinth, too, if not Greek in character is Egyptian. A flat band or fillet below cornices and mouldings is a refinement peculiar to his work. This will be better understood by reference to the Palazzo Massimi (page 102), afterwards built by Peruzzi in Rome, where the mouldings incline surprisingly to the Greek sections, as for example in the door cornice and architrave, or the string course below the upper columns of the inner loggia. The ogee is, however, Peruzzi's favourite moulding, employed in every position, often as an architrave and quirked slightly, as in the Albergati. From the delicacy of their outlines as well as their individuality of character, there can be little doubt that the profiles were drawn by the master's own hand.

By way of contrast to those Grecian or Græco-Roman designs the doorway of the Palazzo Prosperi at Ferrara, on Plate 52, may be referred to, a florid Roman composition attributed to the same master:* powerful, daring, and effective; detail and execution being faultless and beyond criticism. Of white marble, thirty feet high, it stands in every way unrivalled among the palace doorways of Italy. The little palazzo in Rome, in the Via Giulia, also exhibits some of this florid tendency (page 103). This, and the Massimi, were probably among the

* It is fair to say that this ascription has been called in question; and Mr. J. C. Watt, among other useful criticisms, has been good enough to draw my attention to its affinity with the work of Formentone at Brescia. This, however, it far excels in finish, while the advanced character of the upper parts of the design points to the second quarter of the sixteenth century; moreover, in spite of their contrast of type, there is much that is common to the two doors on Plate 52.

last works of Peruzzi, and he did not live to complete the last named. We have illustrated and described only a very few works of this industrious master, whose great talents after all appear to have availed little to his profit, so that in old age he found himself very poor, and died under the most sorrowful circumstances. He was laid in the burial-place of Italy's great ones, the Pantheon at Rome, alongside his great compeer, Raffaello. We are told that "all the Roman painters, sculptors, and architects accompanied him with tears to the grave," and "that his fame was greater after his death than during his life; more particularly were his judgment and knowledge vainly desired, when Pope Paul III. determined to cause the Church of San Pietro to be completed, seeing that all then discovered how useful his assistance would have been to Antonio da Sangallo."*

Peruzzi's works generally are characterised by their simplicity, breadth, beauty of proportion (though inclining to lowness), the delicacy and purity of the moulding profiles, and the ingenuity displayed in every detail, nothing being executed at hazard. His hand is easily to be traced throughout, and there is thus less difficulty in identifying his work than there is with that of his contemporaries. In general design he combines severity with elegance, never startling by crudities or eccentricities. It is much to be regretted that we have so little of his work on a grand scale that worthily embodies his powers of composition, but in the erection of the simple dwelling he has displayed the same talents and care, and his artistic capacity is proved by this quite as much as if his own St. Peter's had been carried to a successful issue.

We turn now to his almost equally able contemporary, the Veronese. Although Sanmicheli lived to a good old age, and probably executed in his lifetime more architectural work than any contemporary, his personal history, as told by Vasari, has singularly few incidents of what might be called human interest. He was born in 1484 at Verona, and derived from his father and uncle, who were architects, his first impulses in the direction of architecture. At sixteen he was sent to Rome, and by nothing more than the zeal of his study of the antiquities soon became well known in the city and beyond it. As his biographer puts it:—"Moved by the fame thus early acquired, the people

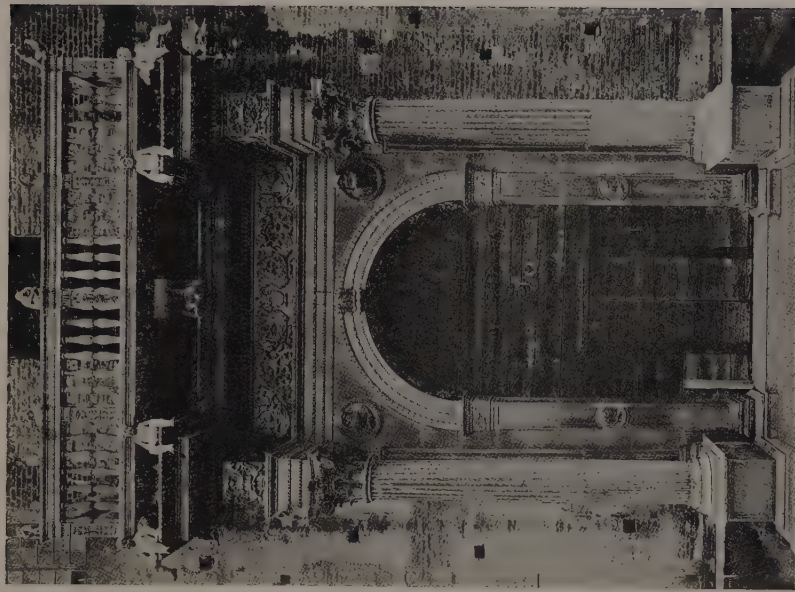
* Vasari's *Life of Baldassare Peruzzi*.

1895 Bologna



DOORWAY OF SAN MICHELE IN BOSCO, BOLOGNA

BALDASSARE PERUZZI, *Archit.*



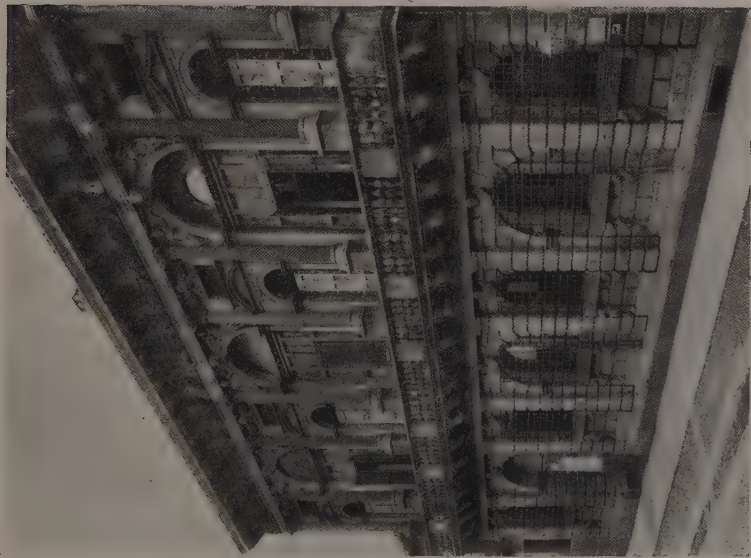
DOORWAY OF PALAZZO PROSPERI (SACRATI) FERRARA

of Orvieto invited our young architect to their city, where they made him superintendent of works to their so frequently cited cathedral." An altar in the cathedral, the crypt of San Domenico, and one or two houses, are the record of his work there; but at the same time he erected, so far as complete, the Cathedral of Montefiascone, a little town some fifteen miles distant. On account of the unsettled state of Italy at this time, Pope Clement VII. made choice of Antonio Sangallo and Sanmicheli, and associated them in charge of the fortifications of the Papal States, which formed a belt across the peninsula; especially they were required to protect Parma and Piacenza on the Northern boundary. This was probably Sanmicheli's introduction to the principal occupation of his life. Visiting his native town and district, he was imprisoned as a spy at Padua, but soon liberated, and invited to enter the service of the Signoria of that city. This flattering offer he did not accept, but his services were soon afterwards secured by the State of Venice, after he had fulfilled all the wishes of the Pope, and had been relieved from his employment. This circumstance marks the beginning of his success. In the service of the Venetian Republic he constructed fortifications at Verona, and at Lido and Murano (islands of the Lagoon), and restored the fortifications of Dalmatia, Corfu, Cyprus, and Crete. The obliging Republic lent him for three years to the Duchy of Milan, and his services were so much in request that the enemies of Italy, the Emperor Charles V. of Spain and Francis of France, put themselves in the position of declined patrons. The value set on Sanmicheli was in these troublous times purely utilitarian, but later his merits as an artist were thoroughly appreciated, and in more modern days the Veronese have erected a statue to his memory, inscribed "Michele Sanmicheli, great in civil and religious, supreme in military architecture," and no juster epitaph could be given him. His powers of invention and initiative were unequalled. In fortification work he was the first to use the triangular or pentagonal bastion, in place of the round or square form, and in civil architecture the original character of his work nearly effected a revolution in the style, and left its mark on Venetian architecture down to the latest period.

It was almost certainly Sanmicheli's familiarity with the military engineering work which fed his excessive love for

bigness, and of extreme simplicity. In his suppression of mouldings, wherever possible, he anticipated by some three and a half centuries, an artistic tendency of the present day in not unwholesome reaction from the opposite extreme. The effect of this in its application to domestic work may be well illustrated by the example of the Palazzo Pompei (Plate 53), built about 1530. The simple rusticated lower storey is an almost invariable treatment, although rusticated pillars or pilasters are sometimes employed by him. Mouldings or carving are denied to the window sills and brackets, and a plain plinth both below and on top of the first floor balustrade takes the place of the usual cornice and string course. The placing of the column bases on a double pedestal is a characteristic touch. Rich as the colonnaded top storey is, simplicity is maintained in the treatment of the archivolt of the upper windows, a double fillet and plain fascia being considered enough emphasis and decoration. The great heads on the keystones of the upper window arches, serving to support the overhanging entablature (actually, as well as in effect, for the architrave is jointed over them), emphasize also the simplicity of the whole composition. The doorway is high and narrow, but the low proportion of the Doric columns should be noticed, being just about seven diameters high and the pilasters only six and a half. Both are fluted, and the effect is very much that of purely Greek Doric columns. In this example can be traced a combination of the early Florentine and the later Roman usages. The lower storey we might find in many of the palaces in Florence, while the upper is distinctively Roman, an application of the Theatre of Marcellus type. The two are welded together with considerable skill, and it may be that the absence of a cornice at the first floor assists this.

Less severe is the Palazzo Bevilacqua (Plate 53), in the same city, where a rhythmical grouping of the pillars, after Bramante's method, has been employed. By such a division the maximum of light is gained without too great sacrifice of stability, the grouping of the two supports satisfying the eye, and permitting of a window being cut through between them. The effect, however, would be happier if this perforation had been avoided. Here the lower rusticated storey is boldly pilastered, and some of the upper columns fluted spirally, like the pillars of the church at Brescia, or the columns of late



THE PALAZZO BEVILACQUA, VERONA



THE PALAZZO POMPEI, VERONA

MICHELE SANMICHELI, *Archit.*

Roman times. Again we observe the raising of the columns high above the balustrade, on pedestals.

The Porta Stuppa, or del Palio (1524—57), is one of the most admired productions of this scarcely rivalled master, and deservedly so, as in the front facing the city he has shown what may be done by pure proportion and the simplest materials. Almost every decoration that could be suppressed — base,



FRONT OF THE PORTA DEL PALIO (OR STUPPA), VERONA, FACING
THE CITY. *Sanmicheli, Archt.*

astragal, archivolt—is given up, and yet the result is nobly beautiful. Those who scoff at the idea of proportion producing architecture may well be set to study this exquisitely designed gateway. Sanmicheli here gives a taller proportion to his



PRINCIPAL FRONT OF THE PORTA DEL PALIO (OR STUPPA), VERONA

Sanmicheli, Archt.

Doric columns than usual with him, probably to counteract the lines of horizontal coursing and the extra thickness in which the rustication involves the column. It should be noticed that the stone courses are irregular in their depth, and not set off with the exactitude supposed to be characteristic of Renaissance work.



THE PORTA NUOVA, VERONA.

Sanmicheli, Archt.

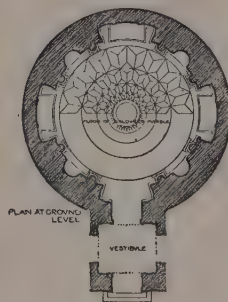
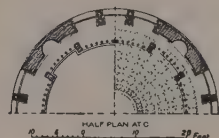
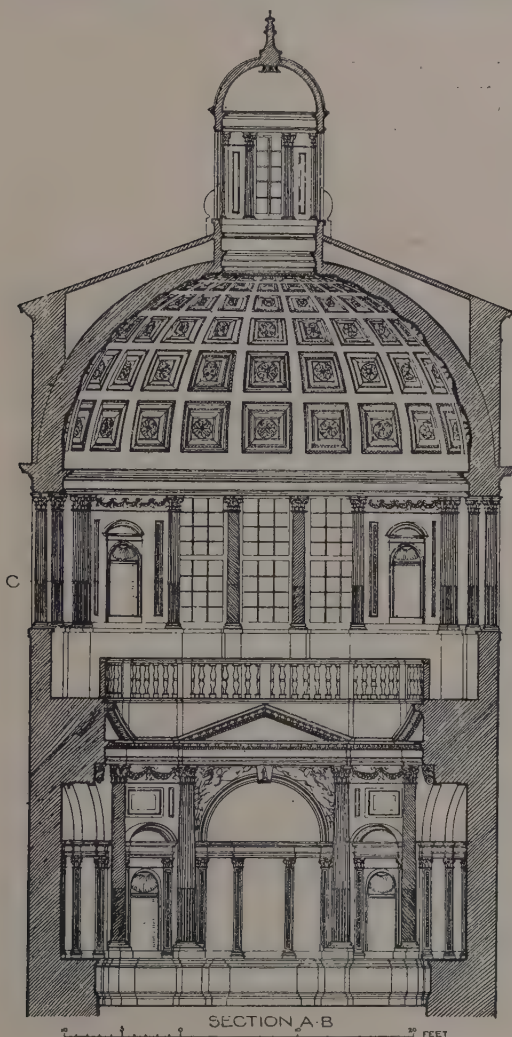
The unusual character of the impost is to be remarked. On the exterior (page 129) the composition is less simple but even more interesting. The impost is raised to a higher level so as to support a perfectly flat arch with another flat arch under-

neath and beyond, on simple jambs. The columns (eight and a half diameters) are embedded, and instead of being built in courses with the rest of the work, as on the other side, are in large upright stones. The only jar in the composition is produced by the ungainly straddling side door pediments. The fine Doric frieze and architrave are in large blocks of stone, jointed, as in most of his work, through the centre of the triglyphs over each column and each bust or key-block.

The other gateway, the Porta Nuova, the work of the same master hand, attains a still greater simplicity and severity, and is an equally fine composition. But the immense keystones in which Sanmicheli delighted have the effect of lowering the impost in relation to the architrave, and so have cut the wall into two equal parts with less happy effect. So far, in this case, does simplicity go that the archivolt is formed, in the centre opening, by simply recessing the arch stones; and instead of a cornice a plain plinth and capping are employed over the side triglyphs, if they can be called

so, when the two complete glyphs or channels are wanting. Here again the courses are pleasingly varied in depth.

Sanmicheli's most famous work is perhaps his Capella Pellegrini in the Church of San Bernardino, Verona: this is circular throughout, with the attached Corinthian order of the lower storey spaced so as to give four wide and four narrow intercolumniations; the wider spaces are recessed, and the



PLANS AND SECTION OF THE CAPELLA PELLEGRINI IN SAN BERNARDINO, VERONA.
A. S., del. Sanmicheli, Archt.

narrower contain niches (page 132). Light is admitted through windows which are grouped in the upper storey, and a coffered dome surmounted by a lantern completes the composition of this very scholarly and somewhat ornate interior. If

Sanmicheli is best known for this, his greatest work probably is the Palazzo Grimani at Venice (Plate 54), which, however, was carried out by others after his death. This is a pile of much dignity and majesty, and has been universally admired. Even Ruskin, little as he likes Renaissance, and especially this



CAPELLA PELLEGRINI, VERONA, DETAIL OF NICHE.
Sanmicheli, Archt.

phase of it, says that "there is not an erring line, not a mistaken proportion throughout its noble front." But the reader will agree that its faults are more apparent than in this architect's more perfect work at Verona. The lowest storey is magnificent; but the comparative lowness of proportion of the two upper storeys, and the sameness of detail in them, offend. The squatness of the first floor is contributed to by the balustrade, which cuts off the actual height of

the arch orders. A curious circumstance is the varying proportion of the Corinthian order, which is used throughout, save in the top storey, where the arch order is Ionic. The main pilasters are fluted as usual in Sanmicheli's work. The actual height of the building is ninety-seven feet, and it is ninety feet wide. In the setting out, Sanmicheli has retained the irregular horizontal distribution of the earlier Venetian work, grouping his windows in the middle, and in this respect it is exactly the same as the Palazzo Vendramini (Plate 28). The vertical disposition is also similar even to the balcony on the first floor, but with differing proportions. But the traceried window had to be given up as being non-classical, in obedience to the law of rejection of such elements. The result is that although losing the almost



THE PALAZZO GRIMANI, VENICE

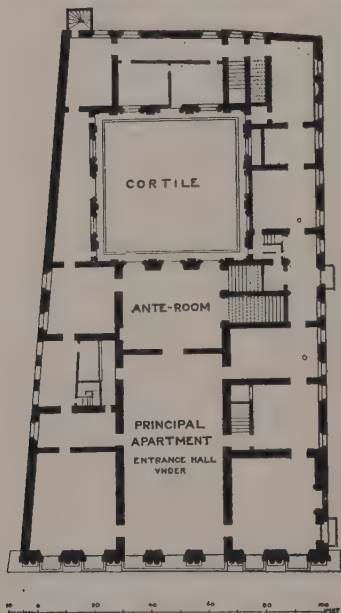
MICHELE SANMICHELI, *Archit.*

feminine grace of the Vendramini, it has gained a certain masculine vigour and power, a character quite as good in its own way. The Grimani presents a composition only to be found in Venice, but it is a development of the Venetian type complicated by its architect's Roman education and leanings.

It is therefore a mistake to speak of a Venetian school of Renaissance architecture. The steps of architectural progress cannot be traced in Venice alone, and there were in fact several schools. First, that of the Lombardi, which produced the beautiful early work in Venice, introduced probably, and certainly influenced from Lombardy, of which the Vendramini and the Miracoli church are good examples. Second, that of Sanmicheli and Sansovino, perfectly distinct, and influenced directly from Rome, which will become more clear as we review the work of the later master. In the title of this chapter there is a double signification in the word Roman; this, however, will not obscure the meaning. Primarily it is intended to signify Roman in the modern or sixteenth century sense, the influence exerted by the artists in Rome of that date; but it may also be correctly taken to represent the influence of such antique Roman buildings as the Theatre of Marcellus, and the triumphal arches, by which at this culminating period the architects of the renaissance Rome were guided. Closely following on these two distinct Venetian schools was that of Palladio and Scamozzi, to whose work the next chapter will be devoted, while a fourth school is that of the seventeenth century architects, who did excellent work in Venice on quite different lines. This seaborne city is remarkable as containing work of all periods from its early Christian foundation to the eighteenth century, and perhaps the best of each period, and for these reasons is architecturally the most interesting city in Europe.

Jacopo or Giacomo Sansovino has many points in common with the great Michelangelo. Like him, he was born into the early phase of the Renaissance in Tuscany, by his sculpture and architecture did good work for the culminating period, and unfortunately, too, assisted its decline in his own declining years. Apart from Michelangelo, he was the last survivor of the group of talented architect-sculptors associated with Florence, and the only rival that versatile genius had to fear in the field of sculpture. Once, at least, they were brought into competition, in the case of the proposed façade of San Lorenzo at

Florence, the honours resting with Michelangelo, who should have refrained from the architectural competition, it being the desire of Pope Leo X. that he should execute the sculpture and generally supervise the work. In the event it proved the most barren victory he achieved, resulting in nothing but misspent years in marble quarries. Jacopo was born in Florence, probably in 1486, Vasari's date of 1477 being now disputed.

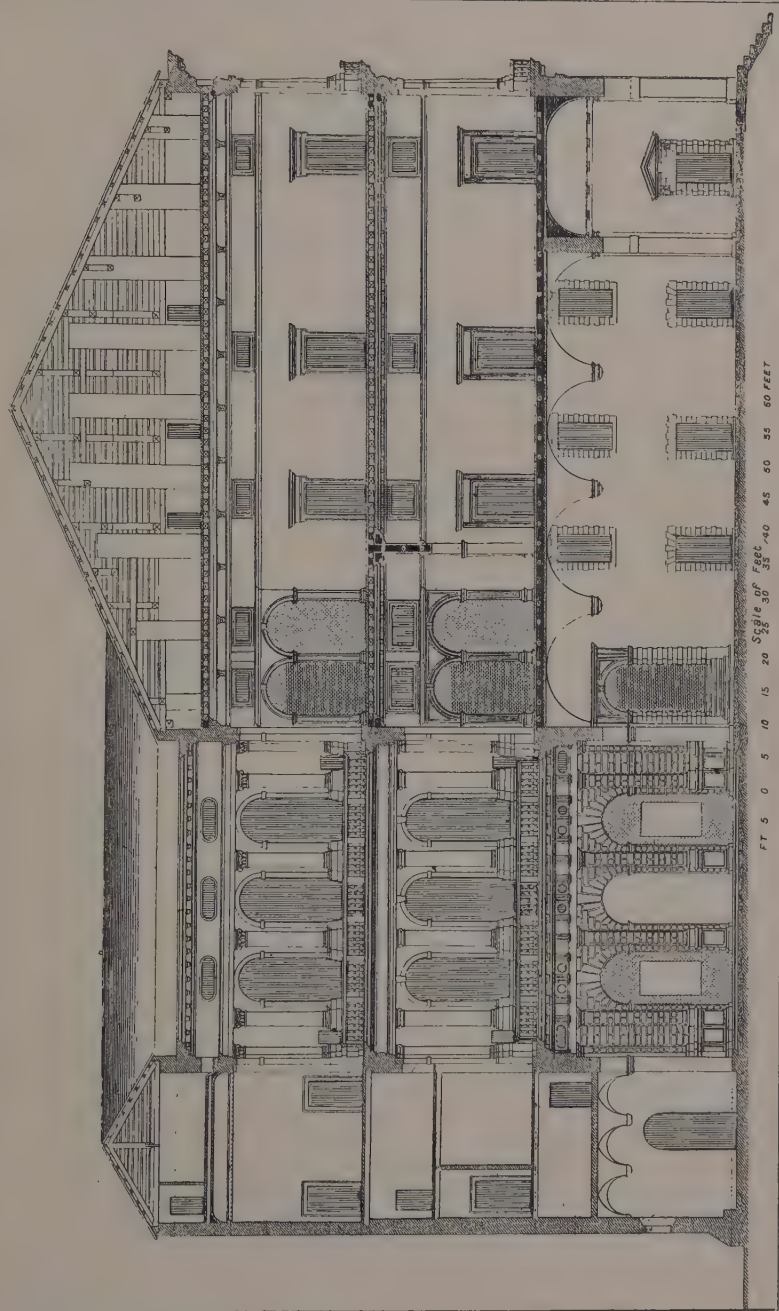


PLAN OF FIRST FLOOR OF THE PAL. CORNARO DELLA CA' GRANDE, VENICE.
J. Sansovino, Archt.

His family name was Tatti, but he was called Sansovino from his first master (Andrea da Monte Sansovino), the great sculptor and architect of the later Early Period, to whom he became as a son. The fame of the pupil has eclipsed that of the master, but Andrea was really the greater artist, and one who by his inventive powers materially aided in bringing about the changes of the sixteenth century. Going as a young man to Rome, Jacopo found employment as a sculptor under Bramante and others, and, like Brunelleschi, devoted himself so assiduously to the study of the Roman antiquities that he fell ill and had to return to breathe his native air. Remaining for a time in Florence, a brilliant career opened for him as a sculptor. It was at

this time he competed for the façade of San Lorenzo, and with his plan and model journeyed once more to Rome to interview the Pope. The whole work being, however, entrusted to Michelangelo, he seems to have decided not to return to Florence, and so at Rome he entered upon what may be called the second period of his artistic career, and became more specially an architect. Here he designed two churches, one the national church of the Florentines, which was preferred by Pope Leo X. to the plans prepared by Raffaello, Antonio Sangallo and Peruzzi, and several palaces, among them the Niccolini, illustrated in Letarouilly.*

* *Edifices de Rome Moderne*, Vol. I., pl. 14, 15, 16.



SECTION OF THE PALAZZO CORNARO DELLA CA' GRANDE, VENICE.

JACOPO SANSOVINO, *Archit.*

He was also, it is believed, associated with Peruzzi in at least one undertaking, the *casino* of the Pope Julius III. In the confusion caused by the sack of Rome in 1527, Sansovino took refuge in Venice, where a degree of tranquillity and security was at that time to be expected. Here he seems to have been cordially welcomed and much appreciated. At the age of forty-one he entered on the happiest and most prosperous



PALAZZO CORNARO DELLA CA' GRANDE, VENICE.
Jacopo Sansovino, Archt.

period of his career, during which he executed the series of remarkable buildings on which his fame rests. The glimpse which Benvenuto Cellini gives of his personal character is not pleasant. After insulting a sculptor, Tribolo (a former pupil, whom he had asked to Venice, and who had been accompanied there by Cellini), by dismissing him, and by asking Cellini to dinner, "he never once ceased," in Cellini's words, "to boast at table of his own performances, whilst he made very free with Michelangelo, and all other artists, however eminent. I was so disgusted at this behaviour, that I did not eat one morsel with appetite. I only took the liberty to express my sentiments thus: 'O Signor Giacompo, men of worth act as such; and men of genius, who distinguish themselves by their works, are much

better known by the commendations of others, than by vainly sounding their own praises.' Upon my uttering these words, we all rose from table murmuring our discontent." However this may be, Sansovino was very much esteemed in Venice for his work's sake at least. He and Titian were close friends,



W. J. A., del.
LOWER WINDOWS OF PALAZZO CORNARO DELLA CA' GRANDE,
VENICE. J. Sansovino, Archt.

and when it became necessary to raise a large sum by special taxation on the citizens, the two artists were exempted.

The Palazzo of the Cornaro della Ca' Grande (1532) has been described by Vasari as "surpassing all the others in majesty, grandeur, and convenience, and perhaps the most splendid residence in Italy," while to Ruskin it is "one of the coldest and worst buildings of the central Renaissance" (page 135).

Perhaps the truth lies between the

two extremes. Comparing it with the Grimani, we note that the proportions are different, this being about fifteen feet wider, while the height remains about the same (ninety-eight feet). The rusticated lower stones are very finely treated, but above the level of their massive cornice the design is monotonous in the extreme. Equal divisions throughout, both longitudinally and vertically, without any of the irregular distribution of the Grimani, and Venetian work generally; and the sameness of the two upper storeys, even to their balconies, render it a

failure. Instead of one order throughout, as at the Grimani, all the orders are employed. The spandrels are filled with trophies and torsos and the oval shell form of the windows in the frieze gives a sign of the decline. Sansovino was always unfortunate in his treatment of angles, and in this case the upper cornices are broken over a paltry ridge of pilaster which shows itself between the engaged columns. It is a relief to turn from the tiresome



LA ZECCA, VENICE.

J. Sansovino, Archt.

and overladen upper stories to the quiet simplicity and dignity of the lowest, which looks like the work of another hand. The cleverest thing about the design is the way in which these two windows are joined. The general arrangement of the palace, as well as other Venetian palaces, may be learned from the plan of the first floor (page 134). Above the entrance hall is the great room of the house, which suggests the closer grouping of the central windows of the front, so unfortunately not adopted here. An ante-room behind it is lighted from the inner court, the section (Plate 55) explaining the arrangement, and showing the grand entrance from the canal, the staircase, and the elevation of the cortile.

In the Zecca, or Mint of the Venetian Republic, a fire-proof stone and iron construction, Sansovino exhibits his Sanmichelimanner already alluded to : a very poor imitation it is (page 137). The rustication of the pillars is done in a much less happy way than by Sanmicheli, who only recessed the joints of the courses. The canopies over the first floor windows are confusing in their too great projection, and weak in their modillion supports. Sansovino never seems to have discovered the importance of a dominating cornice ; or else thought he could do without it.

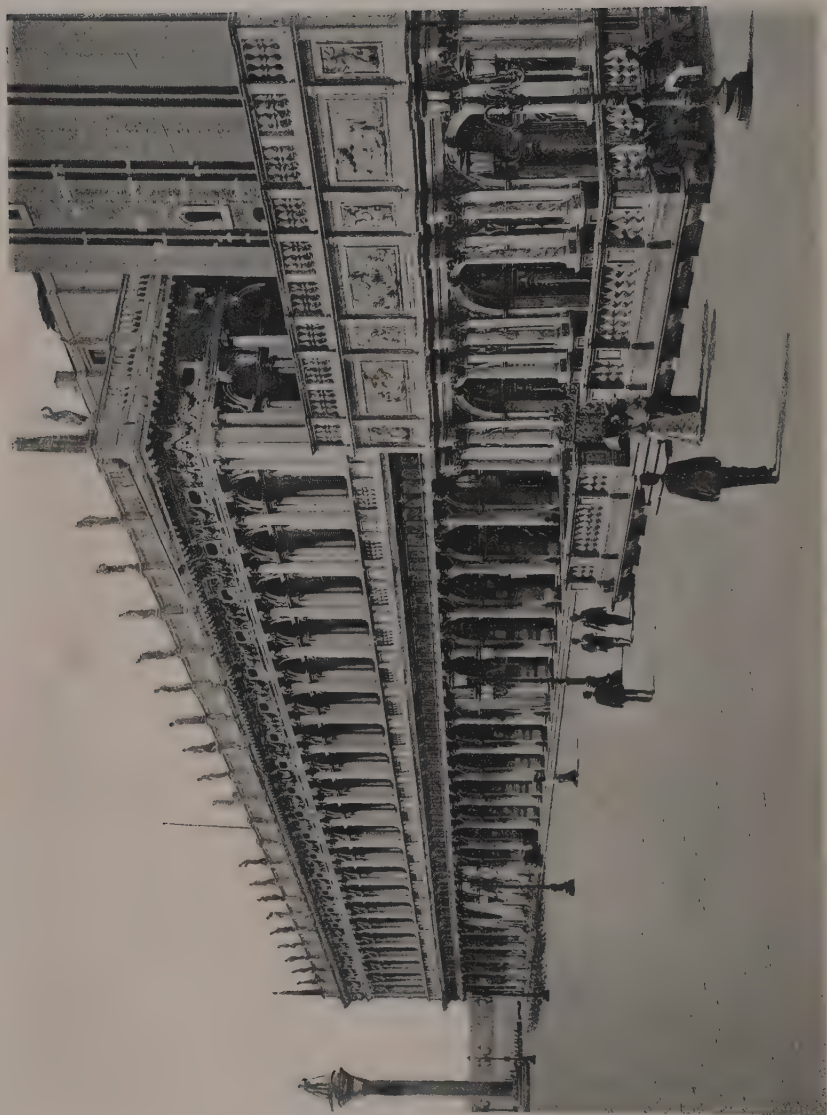


VIEW OF CENTRAL PART OF VENICE, FROM THE CAMPANILE OF SAN GIORGIO MAGGIORE

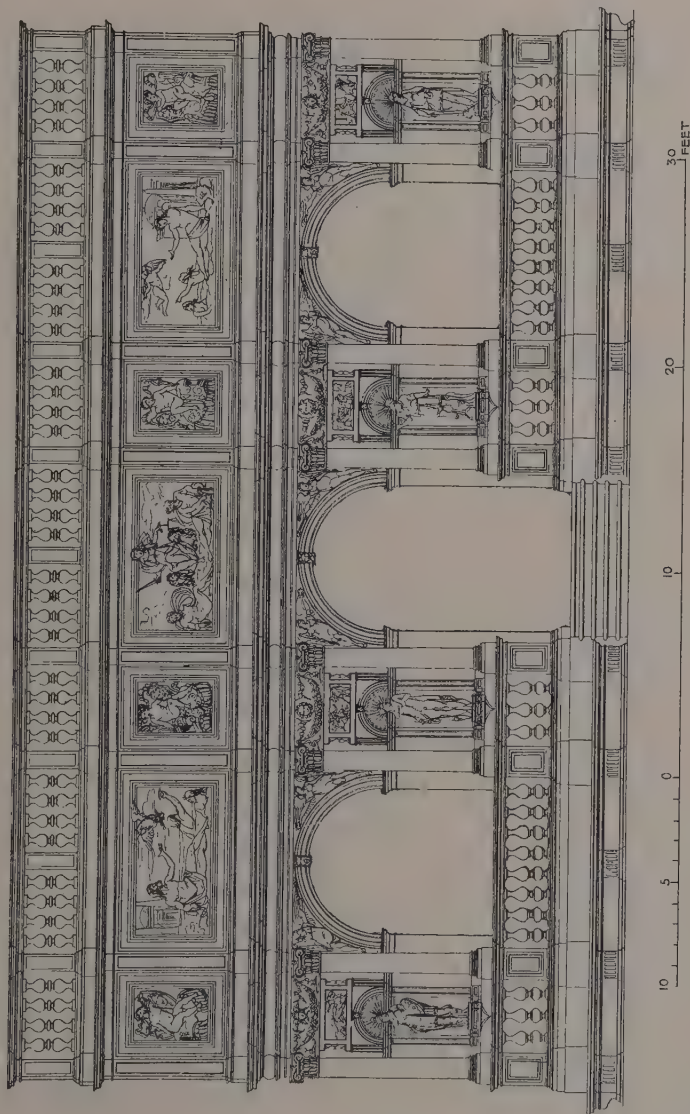
A The Zecca. B The Library (Procuratie Nuove behind). C Campanile of St. Mark's, and Loggetta. D Procuratie Vecchie and Piazza. E The Doges' Palace (St. Mark's Church behind). F The Prison.

In the Cornaro no one cornice is more important than another, while in this case the chief one is at the second floor, and there is a full order and entablature over. It is only by lapses like these that one can be led to believe that the architect of the Zecca was architect of the Library, for their general character is totally different ; and it is still more difficult to believe that they were begun in the same year. The end of the Library is seen beyond the Mint in the block on page 137, and the relative position of the chief buildings of Venice will be readily apprehended by reference to the view from the campanile of San Giorgio Maggiore. Plate 56 shows in the foreground the Loggetta at the base of the campanile of St. Mark,* erected by Sansovino

* The Loggetta was unfortunately destroyed by the fall of the campanile in 1902.



THE LIBRERIA VECCHIA AND LOGGETTA, VENICE.



ELEVATION OF THE LOGGETTA, VENICE.

Destroyed by Fall of the Campanile, 1902.

JACOPO SANSOVINO, *Archit.*

in 1540, with reliefs finely displayed in an upper storey treated after the manner of an attic (Plate 57). The figures in the niches of the ground floor represent Peace, Apollo, Mercury, and Pallas; they are the work of the master himself, as the inscription round their bases records—"Opus Sansovino Florentini." The figure selected for illustration here, Mercury, is a characteristic



FIGURE OF MERCURY FROM LOGGETTA, VENICE.
J. Sansovino, Sculptor.

example, and in this connection may be quoted Vasari's judgment upon his sculptural work:—"Although yielding on the whole to Michelangelo, yet Sansovino was the superior of that artist in certain points. In his draperies, his children, and the expression which he gave to his women, for example, Jacopo never had an equal. The draperies by his hand are, indeed, most delicately beautiful; finely folded, they

preserve to perfection the distinction between the nude and draped portions of the form. His children are soft flexible figures with none of the muscular development proper only to adults: the little round legs and arms are truly of flesh and in nowise different to those of Nature herself. The faces of his women are sweet and lovely; so graceful withal that none can be more so, as may be seen in certain figures of the Madonna, in those of Venus, and in others by his hand." The colossal figures of Mars and Neptune at the head of the Giants' Staircase are also by this master (page 63). Returning to the Loggetta as it is

shown on Plates 56 and 57, we observe that the pillars stand out, supporting a projecting entablature similar to the doorway of Peruzzi, some forty miles away at Ferrara (Plate 52), and flank three similar arched doorways. There can be little doubt that they were suggested by that work. But the Library beyond may now concern us: the view is of the façade to the Piazzetta, which faces the Gothic arcades of the Ducal Palace, as if challenging comparison. The high proportions of its entablatures, and the double row of pedestals as well as the extreme projection of its middle cornice, diminish the value of its columns as elements of rigidity, and the whole has somewhat of the effect of being carved, like the tombs of Petra, out of the living rock. It is sculptor's architecture pure and simple, and if we are to look upon Peruzzi's as painter's, and Sanmicheli's as engineer's architecture, then let us rather choose the work of the painter and engineer. In plan, which shows some ingenuity, the building is a narrow strip, having its chief entrance in the centre under the loggia, flanked by fine carved telamones, but with no feature marking its position on the exterior. The interior of the library reveals an elliptical ceiling, whereby hangs a tale. Ordinary coved ceilings came into use in Venice about the end of the fifteenth century, but Sansovino, perhaps disliking plaster ceilings, made an attempt to obtain a more truthful construction by turning in masonry a flat elliptical vault. Unfortunately it collapsed, and poor Sansovino was thrown into prison, and fined a thousand scudi for his failure, "a fate," says Smirke, "which must have powerfully operated on the minds of his brother artists in overcoming their scruples about plaster coves."

The large scale photograph (Plate 58) gives a capital idea of this building in detail. The lower and open arcade is almost perfect in its proportion and treatment, and is in Sansovino's best Peruzzi manner. We could wish he had carried it throughout. It is true that the heads are the heads of Sanmicheli, but the figures in the spandrels, the treatment of the Doric, and every moulding of it rather recall Peruzzi. One peculiarity it has, and defect may be, in the great depth of the entablature (one-third of the column), and an inordinate enlargement of the metope. This seems peculiarly unnecessary in an intermediate entablature. One might also criticise the pillar of the same Ionic order in varying heights, but on the same level, as also



SOUTH END OF THE LIBRERIA VECCHIA, VENICE

JACOPO SANSOVINO, *Archit.*

the crowding of the pedestals on the first floor cornice. The upper entablature is exceedingly high, being one half of the column supporting it, and is evidently proportioned to the height of the whole façade. As mentioned before, it derives from the Farnesina (Plate 48) its sculptural detail and arrangement of windows. The stylobate is too shallow for due effect, while the steps should have been double the height. It were easy to point out faults, for the work cannot be commended as architecture of the very highest class, but it has many charms, and few buildings have been more admired and imitated.

If they are regarded as a whole, it is not too much to claim that the series of remarkable buildings described in this chapter, joined to those referred to in the last, prove that this culminating period of the Renaissance was a great fact in architectural history, quite worthy of comparison with the Periclean age in Greece, the Augustan era of Imperial Rome, or the climax of mediæval art in France and England. It would be altogether unreasonable to claim that it was superior to Greek or Gothic, except in certain particulars, but in its comparative amenability to modern requirements it touches us more nearly to-day than either. It has its own artistic value apart from Greece or ancient Rome, and within its own limits rose in the first half of the sixteenth century to a high degree of excellence. The approach to anything like perfection in art is proverbially perilous, and was in this case soon succeeded by decline; but it is not to be supposed that all the work of the Late Period is of a depraved and worthless sort: on the contrary, much of it is extremely beautiful and suggestive, while some of the most important and extensive works in Italy were carried on to completion during that time. Its most profitable lesson, however, may lie in the errors and excesses which characterise degeneracy, and which it is possible to shun.

LATE PERIOD 1550 TO 18TH CENTURY.

CHAPTER VI.

PALLADIO AND THE DECLINE.

A CHARACTERISTIC TENDENCY OF REVIVALS TOWARDS LITERAL REPRODUCTION AND EARLIER PHASES OF THE PROTOTYPE—SOME OF THE CAUSES OF THE DECADENCE—THE LITERAL WORSHIP OF THE TEXT OF VITRUVIUS—SERLIO ON HIS "INFALLIBLE DIRECTIONS"—THE DECISIVE CAUSE OF DECAY—MICHELANGELO'S ARCHITECTURAL WORKS—PALLADIO—HIS POPULARITY IN THIS COUNTRY—HIS REAL MERITS IN MAKING BEST OF SMALL OPPORTUNITIES AND INFERIOR MATERIAL—THE BASILICA VICENZA—HIS OWN OPINION OF IT—HIS JUDGMENT IN ITS DESIGN—PAL. PREFETTIZIO, VALMARANA, BARBARANO—TEATRO OLIMPICO—CASA DEL DIAVOLO—IL REDENTORE, VENICE, A STately INTERIOR—VIGNOLA, A FOLLOWER OF PERUZZI—SOME OF HIS WORKS—MICHELANGELO AGAIN—ST. PETER'S AT HIS DEATH—DOVE COMPLETED—CARLO MADERNA EXTENDS THE NAVE—THE ILL-FATED EASTERN CAMPANILI—BERNINI'S PERISTYLE AND BALDACHINO BORROMINI AND HIS PRODUCTIONS, A LOMBARD RESSURECTION OF THE GROTESQUE—THE TIME OF OBELISKS, PILLARS, AND FOUNTAINS—THE LATERAN PORTICO—S. MARIA MAGGIORE—GENOA—WORKS OF ALESSI AND BIANCO—PALAZZO DELL' UNIVERSITA—INTERIOR OF SS. ANNUNZIATA—SCAMOZZI—VENICE—PROCURATIE NUOVE—S. MARIA DELLA SALUTE—A THIRD STAGE IN OCTAGON INTERIOR TREATMENT—THE BAROCCO STYLE EXPRESSIVE OF OSTENTATION—TOMB OF DOGE VALIER—PAL. PESARO—GRAN GUARDIA VECCHIA, VERONA—THE LAST WORD OF ITALIAN ART—TENDENCIES OF THE DECADENT PERIOD—CONCLUSION.

CHAPTER VI.

PALLADIO AND THE DECLINE.

So far as we have had experience of revivals in art and architecture, it would seem to be their common fate, that, taking rise in bold and original work inspired by the prototype, but mixed with a good deal of what was currently accepted, they should tend more and more to approximate to that prototype till something like literal reproduction is reached, and the revival finally robbed of its vitality. And so the Renaissance, beginning with the original work of Brunelleschi, followed in the main this tendency when relieved from the authority of his immediate school. Nothing in the earlier phases of the Renaissance movement approached so nearly to antique Roman ideas as Sansovino's Library, Palladio's Basilica, or Vignola's numerous works; and the early work of the Lombardi or other Northern masters, despite its delicate refinement, does not show so close an approximation to Grecian art, either in the spirit or the letter, as Sanmicheli displays in his Porta del Palio, Peruzzi in his Massimi, and Palladio in his latest Vicenza palaces.

Closely connected with this tendency is another which may or may not be characteristic of revivals, but can be clearly discerned in the course of the Italian Renaissance, namely, that the later developments are first seized on by the revivalists, who thereafter gradually incline to adopt earlier treatments. If it were worth while the same inclination could be traced in the English Gothic revival of the last century. And the Italian Renaissance in Brunelleschi's time (except in the case of the Etruscan palazzi, which were on a different footing and may be left out) was inspired by somewhat late Roman work, as was also Bramante's first and second manner. More distinctly is this observable in Milan and Venice, where, beginning with a combination of features which derived their origin from the Roman buildings of the type of the Baths of Caracalla, or third century, it culminated in a reproduction of Augustan Roman, and expired in Palladio's almost Grecian later work.

It is not necessary to conclude from such backward tendencies, as many have done, that the whole basis of the Renaissance architecture was false and wrong. All phases of art have had their decline and fall, and in the nature of things the Italian revival could not maintain its brilliancy for ever. Nor did it deteriorate for lack of vitality in the elements of the style, for these were turned to good account subsequently in France and England. What we have to face is the fact, that, after a century of experiment and preparation, the revival, reaching its highest point in the works of Peruzzi and Sanmicheli, collapsed almost as suddenly as it arose.

* Some of the disturbing causes which brought about this unfortunate result are not far to seek. Chief among them those which are comprehended in the final decline of real prosperity and liberty within the country, which in the early years of the sixteenth century had reached its zenith; next in importance, the ascendancy of Michelangelo and his vitiated style; and also the intensified classicism which prevailed, and the reduction of classic architecture to a system of rules and regulations. Taking the least important first, it should be borne in mind that the apotheosis of Vitruvius, "that worst of architects," had reached its full height, and the most absurd homage was paid to the man who happened to be the only architectural writer whose works were preserved from antiquity. Some idea of the mischievous nonsense which permeated the minds of the best architects of the time, may be derived from the philosophy of Serlio, a pupil of a greater than Vitruvius, writing about the middle of the sixteenth century. In speaking of the ruins of the Theatre of Marcellus, one of the most admired works of the Augustan period, he says: ". . . It standeth within Rome; you may at this day see part of it standing upright, that is part of the galleries without. It is only of two orders, namely Doric and Ionic, a work, in fact, that is much commended, although the Doric columns have no base, nor any cincture or projection under them, but stand plainly without anything under upon the flat ground of the gallery. Regarding the plan of this theatre men could not well conceive it; but not long ago the great patrician of Rome going to make a house, the situation whereof was to be upon part of the theatre (this house was made by one Balthazar of Siena, an excellent workman), as he caused the foundation to be digged there was found many remains of divers

cornices of this theatre; and a great part of the same theatre was discovered, whereby Balthazar conceived the whole form of it, and measured it with great care, placing it in this form. I, myself, being at the time in Rome, saw many of the cornices and found friends to measure them; and there, in truth, I found as excellent forms as ever I saw in any old ruins, and mostly in the capitals of the Doric, and also on the imposts of the arches, which I think agree well with the doctrine of Vitruvius. Likewise the frieze, triglyph, and metope, agree well enough; but the Doric cornice, though it be very full of members, and well wrought, yet I found it to differ much from Vitruvius' instructions; for being rather prodigal of members, it was of such a height that two-thirds of it should have been enough for the architrave and the frieze. I am of opinion, therefore (by the licence of these or other antiquities), that a workman in these days should not make a mistake (and by mistake I mean to do contrary to the precepts of Vitruvius), nor to be fully determined that he will make a cornice, or other thing just of the same proportion as he hath seen and measured, and then set it in the work; because it is not sufficient for him to say 'I may do it, for ancient workmen have done it without consideration whether it be proportioned according to the rest of the building.' Besides, although an old workman was so bold, yet we must not therefore be so, except as reason teaches us, and should observe Vitruvius' rule as our guide, and most certain and infallible directions; for that from that time of great antiquity till now there is no man found to have written better, nor more learnedly of architecture than he. And as in every art there is one more learned than another to whom such authority is given that his words are fully accepted and without doubt believed, who then will deny (if he be not ignorant) that Vitruvius in architecture is worthy of the highest eminence, and that his writings, where no other notable reason or cause is to move us, ought for their own worthiness to be inviolably observed, and to be better credited than any work of the Romans? . . . Therefore all those workmen that shall condemn Vitruvius' writings, especially in such cases as are clearly understood, as in the Doric order of which I spoke, should err greatly in the art of architecture to gainsay such an author,

who for so many years has been, and yet is, approved by learned and wise men."

Thus the writings of Vitruvius, nebulous as they were on many points, and perhaps partly because of their obscurity, were set up as the only and infallible standard of excellence, not alone by Serlio, who is only giving expression to the attitude of a very large proportion of the architects of his generation. And yet it was not the ridiculous idolatry of Vitruvius, still less a slavish following of antique models, that wrecked beyond hope



NEW SACRISTY, SAN LORENZO FLORENCE.

Michelangelo, Archt.

of deliverance the revival of art. These it might have outlived; indeed, it is possible to conceive that upon this foundation a superstructure nobler and finer might one day have been reared. But what should we expect of a generation of architects who were careful about the proportions of a column and careless as to its use: who discussed its proper proportions and entasis, the depth of its base and capital, and yet were indifferent whether it did its constructive work, or merely carried a bust, or filled a recess? The loss of conformity to constructive principle was the decisive cause of the decay of Renaissance architecture, and if the responsibility can be attached to



TOMB OF LORENZO DE' MEDICI
NEW SACRISTY, SAN LORENZO, FLORENCE

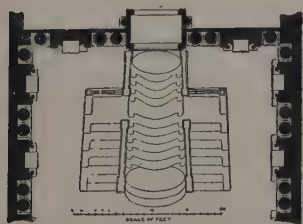
MICHELANGELO, *Sculptor and Architect*

one man, that man was Michelangelo, the greatest genius of all.

His earliest important architectural works, not to speak of unrealised designs, such as that for the façade of the Church of San Lorenzo, Florence, were the Medici Mausoleum, better known as the New Sacristy, and the Mediceo-Laurentian Library, adjoining the same church. The Sacristy, which was begun on the accession of Pope Clement VII., another Medici, and roofed in about a year's time (1524), was of the same shape and dimensions as



VESTIBULE OF MEDICEO-LAURENTIAN LIBRARY, FLORENCE.
Michelangelo and Vasari, Archts.



PART PLAN OF VESTIBULE.
Michelangelo and Vasari, Archts.

the old sacristy of Brunelleschi (page 19). In the architectural manipulation of the interior so far as then accomplished there are no signs of the approaching decadence; but before 1534, when he left his magnificent tombs incomplete, he had constructed the architectural background shown in Plate 59, in which the germ of the barocco corruption may be discerned. He had besides furnished some vague instructions for the vestibule and staircase of the Library, which the ever-faithful Vasari attempted to carry out according to his ideas, finishing it in 1571, with what result the illustration suffices to show.

The qualities in Michelangelo's work which appear to have led architecture into the dark and devious ways of the barocco decadence, were: first and chiefly, its insincerity, in which may be included not only an absence of truthful construction or logical articulation, but the tendency to employ architectural features as mere scenery, and to introduce false or unnecessary windows, niches, panels, consoles and balustrades, arising out of an unwholesome dread of unbroken wall surface; second, a quality which from its nature had less disastrous consequences, that of exaggerated scale, well exemplified by the vulgar Corinthian pilaster treatment of the Palazzo dei Conservatori on the Capitoline, erected after his design, as well as in the gigantic pilaster and attic of the exterior of St. Peter's. It is not difficult now to see that Michelangelo had not learned so much as the grammar of the art of architecture; but his enormous reputation as a painter and sculptor, at a time when men were less disposed to restrict genius to a narrow field, led to his architecture becoming the mode, and under the conviction that so great a personality could do nothing wrong, every solecism, vice, vulgarity, was painfully copied by those who came under the influence of his work. But there was at least one district of Italy where his ascendancy was disputed.

The cleverest architect of the late Renaissance was unquestionably Andrea Palladio of Vicenza (1518—80). Of his life we know very little, but his remaining works show him to have been a man of fine perceptions and no little originality. The time at which he arrived was unfortunate, and his opportunities of an inferior sort to those which fell to the lot of less competent men, but he made the most of them, and Vicenza, his native town, where he lived, and worked, and died, is of great consequence in the study of the Late Period. From the time of Inigo Jones downwards Palladio has been particularly admired in this country, and his name has here attained quite a fictitious importance. Why he should be better known and more honoured than Brunelleschi, Bramante, Peruzzi, or Sanmicheli, it is difficult to understand, unless it be that he showed what could be done on a small scale and with simple and cheap materials. It has been said that he knew how to make a building "grand without great dimensions and rich without much expense." In his works one does not find marble

or precious stones, for his genius was stifled in an inferior kind of cement, and he seems to have rejected all idea of colour effect. It is this which makes Vicenza one of the duller and most depressing towns in Italy, and has led to the remark that there "the cold hand of that friend of virtuous poverty in architecture lies heavy in many places." But to do him justice the faults of his work were the faults of the age rather than of the man; and in no place was

the tide of the corruption and barbarism of the barocco or rococo fashion more firmly stemmed than in Vicenza. Indeed, to his influence is due the great superiority of the whole of the late Venetian work over that of Rome and Genoa, other active centres at the time. It is probable, however, that his great fame out of Italy is mainly due to the popularity (if we might apply the term to any architectural work) of his book, which has

passed through a great number of editions, and has been translated into many of the European tongues.

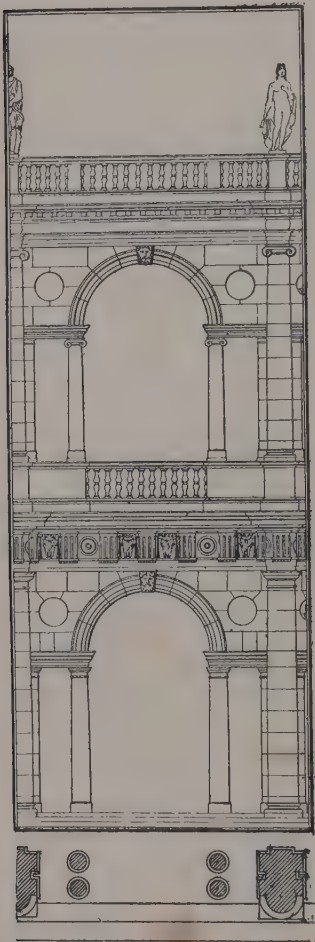
At the age of thirty-one, in the year 1549, Palladio constructed these arcades around the Gothic Consiglio or Town Hall of Vicenza, and thereby achieved a success he never afterwards surpassed. He describes it as a modern Basilica, and doubtless it must have closely resembled such a building as the Basilica Julia in the Forum Romanum. In his book (published at Venice in 1570), he says with almost pardonable pride: "I do not question but that this fabric may be compared to the ancient edifices, and be looked upon as one of the most noble



THE BASILICA PALLADIANA, VICENZA.
Palladio, Archt.

and beautiful buildings erected since the time of the ancients, as well on account of its largeness and decoration as of its matter, which is all hewn stone, hard to the last degree, and

joined and bound together with the utmost care." This reference to its truthful construction is interesting in view of the fact that Palladio in his later practice found that architectural effects could be got out of less worthy materials, such as common brick, wood, and stucco, of which indeed nearly all the palazzi in Vicenza are constructed. In considering this building of "precious hewn stone" in detail, we notice that its setting-out or width of bay is determined by that of the original Gothic hall to which it is an adjunct. It is this probably that has suggested the whole treatment, a repetition in each bay of what has been called the "motif Palladio." The feature might with better reason be known as the motif of Peruzzi, having received a full development by that master in the Palazzo Linotta, Rome; the large central arch springs from the modified entablature of the secondary order of columns; the lesser spaces are bridged by lintels, and the spandrels filled by moulded square panels. In this case the spandrels have a simple pierced circular opening, and the richness of the whole is much increased by the great thickness of the wall and



5 0 5 10 17 FEET

BASILICA PALLADIANA, VICENZA.

DETAIL OF ONE BAY.

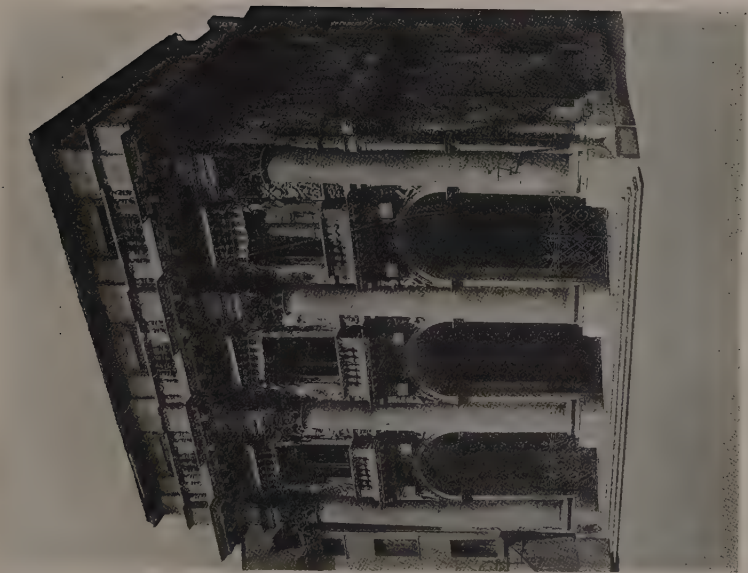
Palladio, Archt.

the consequent double range of secondary columns carrying the arches in both storeys. The whole composition and details do not depart in any important point from the practice of the architects of the Central Period, and the work properly belongs,



THE BASILICA PALLADIANA, VICENZA

ANDREA PALLADIO, *Archit.*



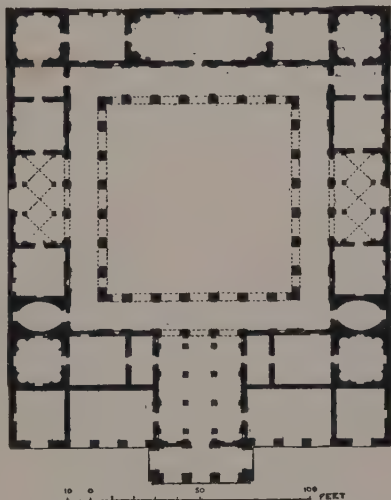
THE PALAZZO DEL CONSIGLIO (PREFETTIZIO), VICENZA



THE CASA DEL DIAVOLA, VICENZA

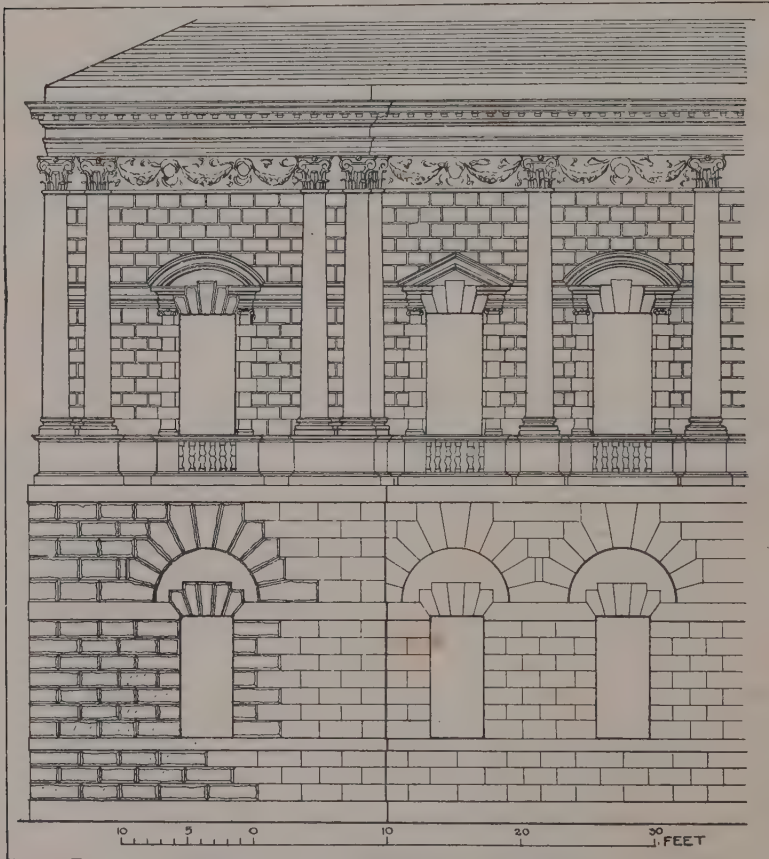
both in time and character, to that epoch. Sanmicheli, it is true, would have made the cornices continuous, and supported the entablatures with his gigantic heads at the keystones, but Palladio in breaking the entablature round the columns in this case has shown discernment, for the bays would certainly have looked much too low and squat otherwise. The breaking of the entablatures round the columns assists in carrying up the eye to the figure which completes it, and prevents any sense of clumsiness in the proportion, which was forced upon the architect. In the angles where he was free from this restriction, he has boldly taken advantage of his liberty and reduced the width of the bay, strengthening the corners of the building immensely, and giving further proof of judgment. The detail photograph (Plate 60) will give some conception of the excellent, restrained, and pure character of the work.

The Palazzi Chiericati and Tiene (page 152) are, after the Basilica, the most important of Palladio's designs in Vicenza; and among work less frequently illustrated the Palazzo del Consiglio, Municipio, or Prefettizio, which is a comparatively small building opposite his earliest and greatest production. This (Plate 61), like the others we have to show, belongs to a period in Palladio's life about twenty years later, and being more distinctively Palladian, is so much the poorer art. Yet it is still a beautiful and interesting work, and by no means lacking in originality. The arrangement of the elevation is that of Composite pillars on sub-plinths, reaching through two storeys, and carrying a main cornice broken round them; the attic above is set well back from the wall line, and this is an advantage. The first floor is only marked by the balcony on the front, and is without secondary pilasters and entablature; hence the two storeys merge into one another in a somewhat happy



PLAN OF THE PALAZZO TIENE, VICENZA.
Palladio, Archt.

manner. Observe, however, the different treatment of the side ; the secondary columns carry a balcony over the middle space with figures at the ends, and other figures on pedestals between

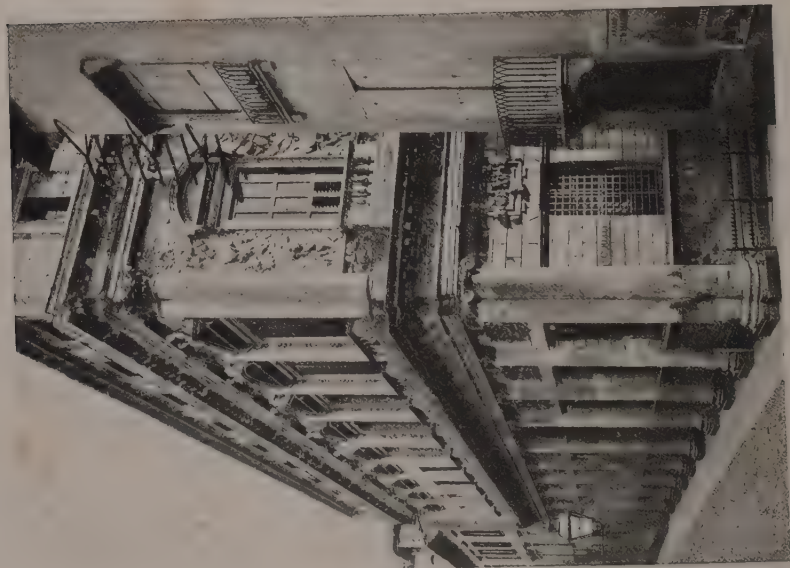


PART ELEVATION OF THE PALAZZO TIENE, VICENZA.

Palladio, Archt.

the columns, and the main architrave is interrupted to admit of an arch over the central window opening. This end elevation certainly shows a decadent tendency. The wall spaces between the windows and pillars are covered with stucco ornament ; and the misuse of the triglyph as a bracket is a further sign of decline.

Palladio, however, is perhaps on the whole more to be pitied than blamed for the use of shoddy material. Two other buildings in Vicenza are very near of kin to the Municipio, and of



THE PALAZZO PORTO BARBARANO, VICENZA

ANDREA PALLADIO, *Arch't.*



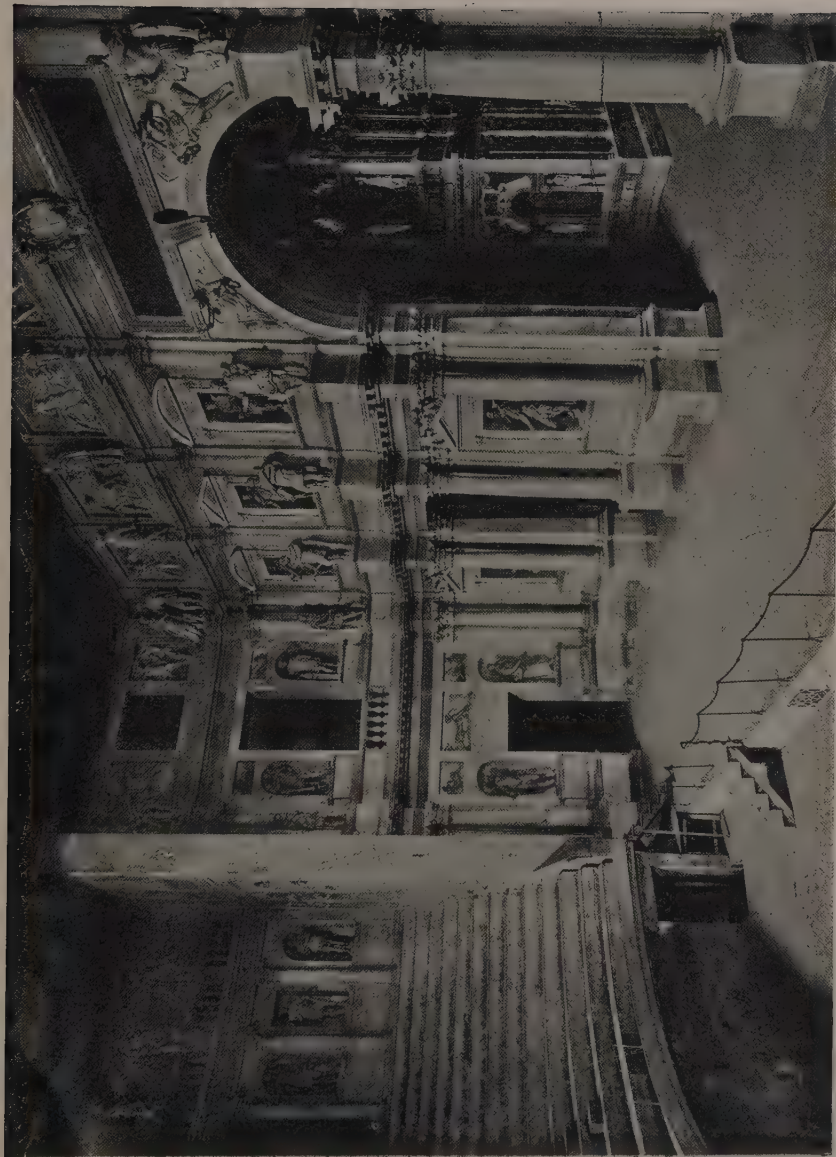
THE PALAZZO VALMARANA, VICENZA

them the Valmarana Palace (1556) is one (Plate 62). Here the order is only in pilaster form, and for that reason much less rich, though possibly better suited to the stucco material out of which the front above the pedestals is formed in imitation of stone. A good deal of criticism has been bestowed upon this building for the treatment of the ends of its front, it being generally assumed from line drawings that the building stood free of others. This photograph, however, shows clearly that, as it stands, there is no "return," but only a slight break in the continuity of the line of the street; while a glance at Palladio's own drawing shows that the corner treatment was never attempted. The figures terminate the façade, and not altogether unhappily, as they relieve the monotony which would result from the repetition of the pilasters.

Palladian architecture is often taken to mean the combination of two storeys in one order; but this is, to say the least, a misleading view. In the first place, Palladio was not the first Italian architect to treat two storeys under one order. It had been done after a fashion by both Bramante and Peruzzi, and most successfully and completely by Sanmicheli in the lower part of the Grimani Palace; and, in the second place, Palladio, almost as often as not, superimposed his orders, and thus restricted them to the height of a single storey. Indeed he gives in his book elaborate directions for their disposition, "so that the most solid be placed undermost, as being the most proper to sustain the weight, and give the whole edifice a more firm foundation," therefore, he says, "the Doric must always be placed under the Ionic, the Ionic under the Corinthian, and the Corinthian under the Composite," although the Doric, he adds, may be put under the Corinthian so long as the more solid is underneath. That he practised what he preached may be seen both in the Basilica and in this Porto Barbarano dwelling (1570), also in Vicenza, where the Corinthian is superimposed on the Ionic (Plate 62). The relation of these orders is excellent, the lines of the upper tier being practically the continuation of the lower, and the upper range being therefore of less height. In this case, too, the entablatures are unbroken, to the great advantage of the composition; and they are restricted in profile, the lower one being much less than its normal projection, in which great judgment is shown considering its position as an intermediate entablature. From the time of

Michelangelo's tombs of the Medici, every architect in Italy seems to have endeavoured to find room for reclining figures on his pediments, not always in the same attitude of sublime repose. In this instance they are employed in suspending stucco wreaths from their elevated couch. Palladio in the Palazzo Barbarano presents us with an interesting attempt at solution of the angle question, which to the Venetian architect seems to have been so much of a puzzle. This is most successful, as it solves the difficulty of the return of the Grecian Ionic capitals, which has perplexed architects in all generations. The studied correctness of this Ionic shaft should also be noticed: its slight diminution, and scarcely appreciable entasis, all indicate the influence of the antique type upon its designer, and how carefully he sought to preserve the character of an order. It should be noticed, too, that the columns are not set on pedestals (as usual with Sanmicheli and Sansovino), and the upper ones rise between the balconies from simple blocks on the cornice. Indeed, when compared with Sansovino's Library, which Palladio himself regarded as "perhaps the most sumptuous and most beautiful edifice erected since the time of the ancients," this is in many respects superior, and well deserved to be carried out in marble instead of the brick and stucco which he was compelled to use.

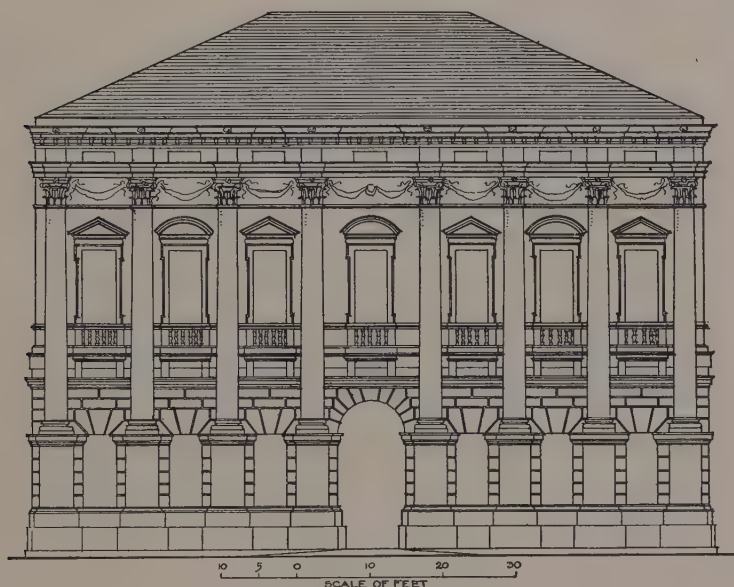
Andrea Palladio, like Brunelleschi and Sanmicheli before him, was engineer as well as architect; perhaps he never thought of drawing any distinction between what are now generally understood as different professions. The third of his four books deals with roads, bridges, public squares, and basilicas. And, like Peruzzi, with whom he had much in common, his attention was at one time directed to stage accessories and to theatre construction. Instead, however, of any attempted use of the movable scenes already used by Peruzzi, we have in his Teatro Olimpico at Vicenza (Plate 63), a permanent scenic background, and an arrangement conforming in nearly every respect to the ancient Greek theatre model. Not to speak of the triumphal arch, the elliptical form of the auditorium, and other matters of detail, the principal point of departure from the Greek precedent is the most interesting feature of the whole theatre. For only in Renaissance times could the idea have suggested itself of a construction of three streets, with palaces and dwellings on each side built in perspective, *i.e.*, reduced in size as they receded from the front, according to the rules of perspective, so as to



THE TEATRO OLIMPICO, VICENZA

seem from certain points of view of great length. They had this advantage over painted representations, that actors could enter and approach by means of the street or part of it, however much they might mar the illusion by the different scale of heights. This theatre was not completed until after Palladio's death, and inaugurated in 1584 by a performance of "Ædipus the King," the masterpiece of the Greek Sophocles.

The traveller before leaving this quiet and colourless town



CASA DEL DIAVOLO, VICENZA. DIAGRAM SHOWING THE COMPLETE DESIGN.

cannot fail to remark a high and incomplete building on his left when nearing the railway station. It is called, for some mysterious reason, the "Casa del Diavolo" (House of the Devil), but it is more generally known in Vicenza as the Antica Posta. Had this façade been completed, as shown in the above diagram, it might have ranked as one of the finest of Palladio's palaces; and from the full size model of two bays, which represent all that was carried out (Plate 61), we can appreciate its good points. Of enormous scale (as the human figures in the photograph testify), it is beautifully proportioned and delicately modelled. The doorway to the left was probably intended as the centre of the whole, and the middle bay, for this reason,

widened, as in the Valmarana and Barbarano houses. Above the pedestal bases it is, like the others, constructed of brick faced with stucco; but this need not blind our eyes to its excellence of composition and detail, as in the Composite capitals, linked together by the festoons, and in the well-designed balconies. Palladio again makes characteristic use of the flat arch of Sanmicheli; pediments are alternately segmental and triangular, and low windows like Peruzzi's are obtained in the frieze. It is



THE VILLA CAPRA, NEAR VICENZA

Palladio and Scamozzi, Archts.

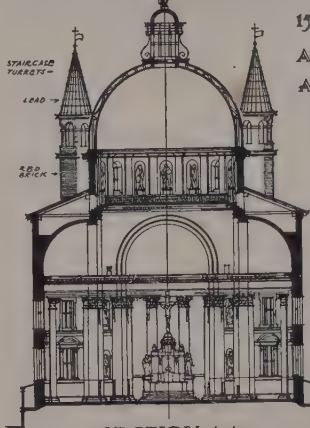
only, however, the immense scale of this Composite order which enables Palladio to secure his window here, for he never enlarged the frieze beyond its regulation limit, and in all other cases superimposed the attic on the main cornice.

Besides the buildings which have been mentioned, and numerous country residences, of which the Villa Capra is perhaps the most famous, Palladio's principal works are the façade of San Francesco della Vigna (1568), and the Redentore (1576), both at Venice. There is scarcely a church interior in Italy which, with so little expenditure of ornament and with such simple materials, has a richer and statelier effect than this Chiesa del Redentore (Plate 64). The clustering of the pillars under the dome and the heavy pillar screen behind the altar are dignified in effect, and the whole

THE CAPUCHIN CHURCH OF IL · REDENTORE · VENICE

1576 ~ 1592 · A · D.

ANDREA · PALLADIO.
ARCHITECT ·



· SECTION · A · A ·

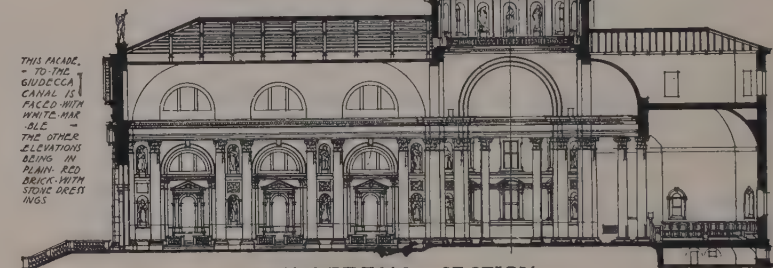
THE FIGURES · IN ·
THE · SMALL · NICHES ·
IN · DRUM · OF · DOME ·
ARE · PLAT · WOODEN ·
SHAPES · PAINTED · IN ·
IMITATION · OF ·
STATUES ·



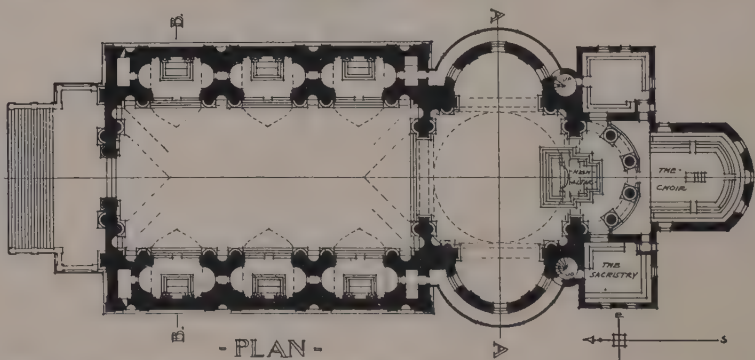
· SECTION · B · B ·

THE · DOME · CARRIED ·
ON · A · BRICK · DRUM ·
IS · CONSTRUCTED · OF ·
TIMBER · PLASTER ·
ED · INTERNALLY ·
G · COVERED · WITH ·
LEAD · OUTSIDE ·

THE · INTERIOR · IS ·
FACED · WITH · STONE ·
TO · A · HEIGHT · OF · 42 ·
5 · FEET · ABOVE · WHICH ·
THE · BRICK · WALLS · OF ·
COLUMNS · ARE · RAISED ·
ED · THE · CORNICE ·
CAPITALS · ET · BEING ·
OF · TERRA · COTTA ·



· LONGITUDINAL · SECTION ·



· PLAN ·

0 10 20 30 40 50 60 70 80 90 100 110 120 130 140 150 FEET

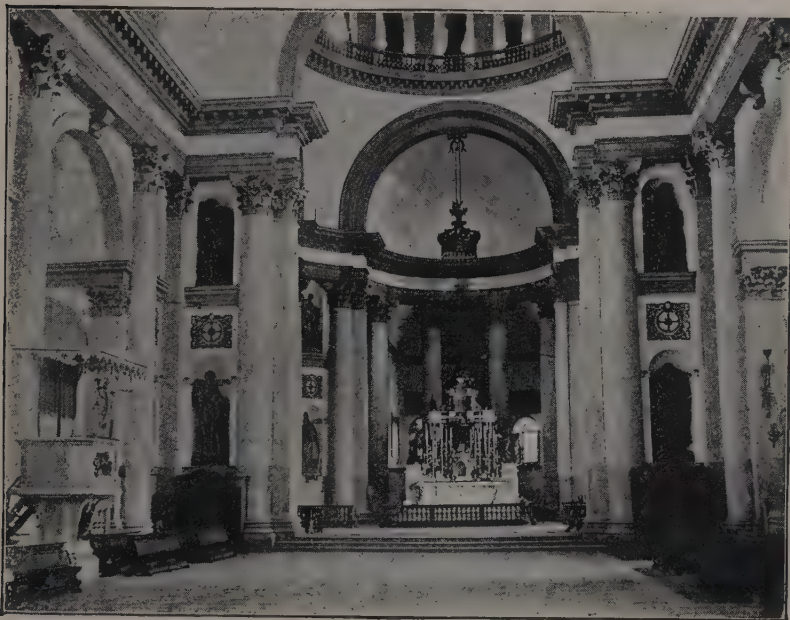
Del. et Sculp. 1748
Done at July 1748

L. w., del.

PLAN AND SECTIONS OF THE CHIESA DEL REDENTORE,
VENICE.

ANDREA PALLADIO, Archt.

interior has a remarkably religious expression, akin to that which might be produced by slow music of rich, full chords. The nave is only fifty-two feet wide, so that this dignity is not attained by a great scale. Coming down to matters of technic, it may be noted that the use here made of the Corinthian order as a



INTERIOR OF THE CHURCH OF THE REDEEMER, VENICE.

Palladio, Archt.

secondary pilaster, part, one might say, of Sansovino's system, is objectionable for two reasons: firstly, that it involves the raising of two pillars of the same order of different heights on the same base mouldings, and secondly, that it limits the breadth of the arch reveal in a manner which an impost moulding would not do. It may also be observed that the pilasters, both under the chapel arches and beneath the dome, are diminished and have entasis just as if they were columns, a most objectionable practice of the later Venetians. On the exterior the defect of unequal pillars on a level base is more painfully apparent, and one can admire all the more the expedient Palladio ultimately adopted in his design for the church on the islet of San Giorgio. For while the columns and pilasters of

Il Redentore rise from a level plane, the principal pillars here are raised on pedestals, and the subordinate pilasters dropped to the lower level, thus preventing too close a comparison.

While Palladio was engaged in building houses for the people of Vicenza, a kindred spirit, Vignola—to give his family name, Giacomo Barozzi da Vignola (1507—73)—lived and worked at Rome. A man of books and rules, and having good taste,



FACADE OF THE CHAPEL OF SANT' ANDREA, ROME.
Vignola, Archt.

he represents almost equally with Palladio the academic side of the retrograde movement. Speaking of Vignola, Milizia says, innocently, "Architecture is eternally obliged to him; he formed a system and prescribed rules." Influenced but little by Michelangelo he was frequently a close copyist of Peruzzi, as his domestic work in Rome attests. The work by which he is best remembered, apart from his Book, is the pentagonal Castle of Caprarola, about forty miles north of Rome,

which has been frequently illustrated. It was erected about 1550 for a second Cardinal Alessandro Farnese, nephew of the builder of the Farnese Palace. The chapel of Sant' Andrea, just outside the Porta del Popolo, is one of his earlier works, and is on the whole a pleasing and beautiful design. A simple oblong in plan, it is surmounted by an elliptical dome on pendentives. Not far off is the villa of Pope Julius III., which he also constructed, with its grand cortile of semi-circular form, the inner wall of which was decorated in a Pompeian manner. Author of a pentagonal castle, an elliptically domed chapel, and a semi-circular court, it will be obvious that Vignola strove after originality, which he attained in ways certainly more legitimate

than those of the succeeding century. In addition to these works, he is well known for the ornate Church of the Gesu, Rome, which was begun from his designs; the façade, however, seems to have been added by Giacomo della Porta and



CHURCH OF THE GESU, ROME.

Vignola and Giacomo della Porta, Archts.

is one of the many instances of the later use of scroll forms to connect aisle and nave walls.

At the first impression it may seem going a long way back to introduce at this point the name and work of Michelangelo, but he was of those exceptional figures whose life and powers

have been prolonged far beyond the allotted span, and are privileged to witness and influence the most complete changes of the progressive periods of human history. An eminent sculptor before the end of the fifteenth century (the David was executed in 1502), it was not till the middle of the sixteenth that, at seventy-one years of age, he gave himself up entirely to the practice of architecture proper in the rebuilding of St. Peter's, after repeatedly refusing the task. It was just at this time that Palladio commenced his career, and although Vignola outlived Michelangelo nine years, and from that period succeeded him in the control of St. Peter's, the architectural practice of the three may be regarded as coeval.

It was with a Titanic energy to which the Vatican Hill had hitherto been a stranger that Michelangelo prosecuted his tremendous undertaking, and at his death left only the dome covering and the Eastern façade unfinished. St. Peter's has already engaged our attention in considering the culminating period, during which it was commenced, but a few facts relating to its later history will not be out of place. In the period during which Vignola took charge after Michelangelo's death in 1564, little of importance seems to have been done beyond the cupolas on each side of the great dome; and it was only in the pontificate of Sixtus V., a most flourishing period for Rome (1585-90), that the dome was erected from Michelangelo's wooden model by Giacomo della Porta and Domenico Fontana, two Lombard architects of great renown at that time. Michelangelo had left a design for the dome which involved three separate shells, the inmost and lowest having the hemispherical form of the dome of the Pantheon; but this was omitted in execution, and Symonds is of opinion that it had been abandoned by Michelangelo himself.* Like the dome of Brunelleschi, the chief constructive elements are the ribs, which in the case of St. Peter's are of stone, sixteen in number, decreasing in width of face to the top, while they increase in depth, and projecting from the surface of the vault with moulded ridges (Plate 45). The lantern, which was suggested by that of the Cathedral at Florence, underwent some changes, based on drawings by Vignola, and its weight probably brought about the subsequent spreading of the vault, which was

* *Life of Michelangelo Buonarroti.*

stopped by the insertion of additional ties. Again the great work suffered suspension for about fifteen years, until the reign of Pope Paul V., which commenced in 1605; and Carlo Maderna, his architect, possibly on account of ecclesiastical prejudice in favour of use and wont, changed the plan of Michelangelo to a Latin cross, and with the existing façade completed the work in 1612, in its exterior aspect at least. Maderna had designed, for the angles of the façade, two hexagonal bell towers, in execrable taste; and Bernini, who succeeded, made new designs, and constructed one of them at the south end to a height of about 130 feet. But the sub-structure cracked and yielded slightly, and while the prudence



SAN SEBASTIANO, VIA APPIA, ROME.

Flaminio Ponzio, Archt.

of proceeding with the work was being considered, the Pope died, and his successor employed his friend Rainaldi as architect, and left the question with him. He, from examination of the whole matter, and having no love for Bernini, ordered the work to be taken down; and this was done, although it had cost £23,250 sterling, and nearly £3,000 more was expended to remove it. He then out-Heroded Herod in the barbarity of his designs for this ill-fated campanile, but the death of his Pope and the accession of Alexander VII. deprived him of his

influence and office. Bernini was then re-employed, and directed to build the grand colonnade which encircles the great piazza, and the matter of the bell towers fell into abeyance. In this peristyle Bernini suppressed himself and his extravagances in a most commendable way, and has given to St. Peter's a nobler approach than any building in Europe possesses. In the view of the interior of St. Peter's (Plate 46) may be observed at the crossing under the dome the brazen baldachino of Bernini. The twisted pillars have not the merit of originality, for they seem to be taken out of Raffaello's picture of Peter and John at the Gate Beautiful, while the portico of the Pantheon had to be robbed of its gilded girders to supply the needful metal.

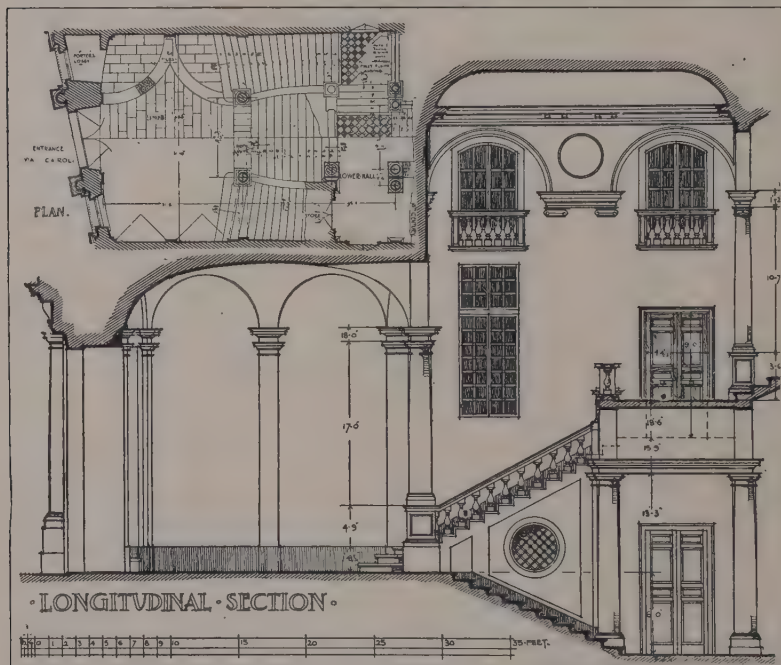
The aspect of the Rome of to-day (if we can think away the mass of speculative building erected since 1870) is not greatly different from that of the end of the sixteenth and beginning of the seventeenth centuries, a time of much activity, although the arts were in decadence. To Sixtus V. and Paul V. (1605—21) it owes very many of its characteristic features. It will be quite unnecessary to burden our tale with the long list of architects of that period who have somehow become famous, though executing execrable work; but besides those mentioned in connection with St. Peter's one name stands out prominently, not for the excellence, but for the audacity of his performances. This was Francesco Borromini, a Milanese, and one in whom the uncontrollable energy and fire of the Lombard spirit seems to have burst forth afresh. It is a curious fact that the architects who seem to have been most affected by the oddities of Michelangelo, and who developed this corrupt style, were Lombards, of whom quite a colony worked at Rome, among them the Fontana and Lunghi families, Maderna, Ponzio, and this Borromini; and there can be little doubt that racial tendencies greatly aided in this resurrection of the grotesque in architecture, for so it was. About this period the term *pittresco* was invented, presumably to describe this depraved style, and picturesque without doubt a good deal of it is. Cornices always broken or interrupted, angles or curves invariably preferred to a horizontal or vertical line, screw-twisted columns, and even inverted capitals mark this kind of work. It is said of Borromini that "he seems to have gone by contraries; and to give truth the appearance of fiction,

and the converse, seems to have been his greatest delight. Thus, for example, to a part or ornament naturally weak he would assign the office of supporting some great weight, while to one actually capable of receiving a great load he would assign no office whatever." No better description could be given of the characteristics of the work of this man, who of all the bad architects which the times produced was the most illogical, contemptuous of tradition, and impudent. The Church of San Carlo alle Quattro Fontane, and the reconstruction of the interior of San Giovanni in Laterano, are among his productions.

The period between the reigns of the two Popes above mentioned was further distinguished by the erection of numerous obelisks and pillars, as well as the Aqua Paola (1611), decorated with columns (to supply which the ancient temple of Minerva had to be destroyed), and carried out by Maderna and Fontana, on a sumptuous scale. The reconstruction by Ponzio of the ancient Basilica of San Sebastiano (1612), on the Appian Way, is a much more pleasing work (page 161), the brick front being carried on six antique granite columns, coupled together, and carrying a fragment of entablature to form the impost for an arcade. This arrangement is typical of the period, and superseded in palace cortiles, as at the Borghese, the Roman Colosseum type of the sixteenth century. The second quarter of the eighteenth century saw another brief period of activity in the building art; and at the hands of Alessandro Galilei and Ferdinando Fuga a few great and imposing works were completed. To Galilei Rome owes the great façade of the Church of San Giovanni in Laterano (1734), simply treated and finely proportioned, and much superior to the work of the previous century. Similar in many respects is the portico to the Basilica of Santa Maria Maggiore, by Fuga, about nine years later.

The palaces of Genoa have been much praised, and are said to have earned for that city, as much as its situation, the title of *La Superba*. Their best features are the halls and staircases; otherwise they are cold and uninteresting, and do not rank with the work in Venice, or even in Rome of the same period. For most of them Galeazzo Alessi, a pupil of Michelangelo, is responsible, but several must be attributed to Bartolommeo Bianco a native of Lombardy, who settled in Genoa. His

cortile and staircases of the Palazzo dell' Università (Plate 65) show how much can be achieved by axial planning on a site with rapidly rising levels, and the Doric order was also used with good effect in the entrance hall to the more confined Palazzo Balbi. While many of these palaces are thus remarkable, no greater misuse of a great opportunity was made than in the case of Alessi's large and finely placed Church of Santa Maria in Carignano. But in all Italy there is no finer interior



L.W., Del. PLAN AND SECTION OF ENTRANCE HALL, PALAZZO BALBI, GENOA.

of the Late Period than the Church of SS. Annunziata (Plate 66) in this city, built at the close of the sixteenth century by Giacomo della Porta. In this building single marble composite columns of large scale, the flutings inlaid with another marble, standing on block pedestals, receive the pier arches without the intervention of entablature; pilasters reach from the capital to the architrave. The roof of the nave is wagon vaulted with smaller transverse vaults in each compartment, and is divided in the decoration into three longitudinal divisions, so that much of the awkwardness of the lesser cross vaults is



L. w. del.

THE PALAZZO DELL' UNIVERSITA, GENOA.

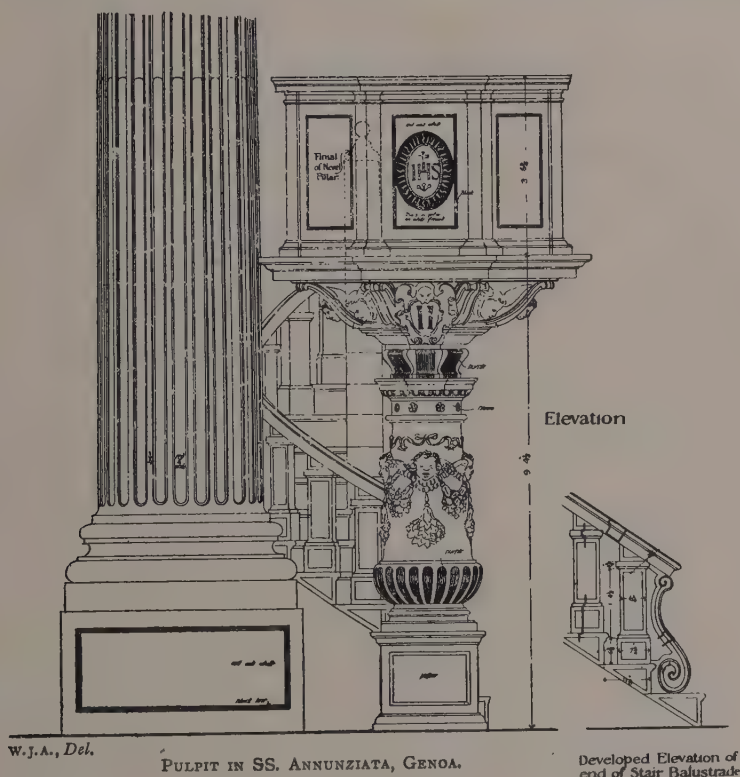
BARTOLOMEO BIANCO, Archt



INTERIOR OF THE CHURCH OF SS. ANNUNZIATA, GENOA.

GIACOMO DELLA PORTA, *Archit.*

obviated. In general design this is Late Roman, of the third or fourth century, which we have already seen to be the character belonging to early Renaissance work. And but for the profiles of some of the mouldings and the nature of the ornament one might be led to classify this as fifteenth century work. It is, however, an entirely exceptional work, an exhibition of individual talent rather than the result of any school

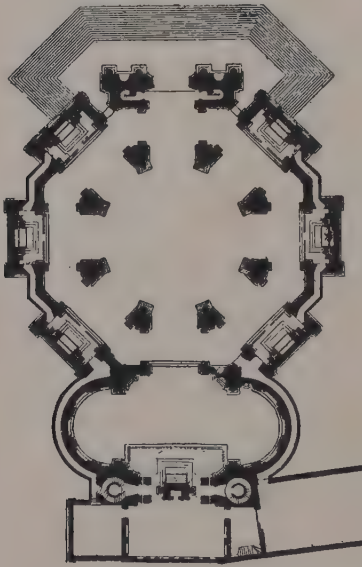


or consecutive development, and in this way more allied to the almost unclassifiable work of modern, or at least recent, times.

Preserving, as far as possible, the chronological order, we return to Venice at the beginning of the seventeenth century. Here we find that Palladio's successor, Scamozzi, after completing the church of San Giorgio Maggiore and the theatre at Vicenza, had extended Sansovino's Library building (Plates

57 and 58) into the Piazza San Marco. On the whole he followed closely Sansovino's lead, and beyond a slight coarsening of the details and sculpture, the two lower storeys of the building (known as the Procuratie Nuove) are the same up to the frieze. This, in Scamozzi's building, has a scroll ornament, its depth being materially reduced, and an upper storey was added, of the Corinthian order, which possesses neither great merits nor great defects. It is open to the same criticism as the first floor in having columns of the same order and of different heights,

standing on the same level; and had Scamozzi been the genius some authorities make him, he would not so tamely have repeated Sansovino's motif, more especially with the lesson set already by his master Palladio in the design for the Church of San Giorgio Maggiore.



PLAN OF SANTA MARIA DELLA SALUTE, VENICE.
Longhena, Archt.
 Scale 1/8th of an inch to ten feet.

The ablest work of the Late Period in Venice is probably that of Santa Maria della Salute, by Baldassare Longhena. This was erected so late as 1631-82, in token of the cessation of the plague. Its exterior (Plate 67) is the delight of painters, and a familiar object in most presentations of the scenery of the glorious sea-gate to the pre-

sence-chamber of the Queen of the Adriatic. Architecturally few churches of similar extent in any age can rival it. The composition is mainly pyramidal, buttressed by the dome over the choir, and the twin campanili; and the way in which the eye is led up from the irregular shape of the plan to the octagonal drum by the boldly shaped brackets, and from the octagon to the circular dome, evinces great ability and close study on the part of its designer. In the interior handling of the octagon, in place of Giuliano's coupled pilasters or Bramante's angular one, Longhena boldly places a



THE CHURCH OF SANTA MARIA DELLA SALUTE, VENICE.

BALDASSARE LONGHENA, *Arch.*

column at each angle with good effect, and raises it on a pedestal to give height for his arches and disconnect the two orders. But the use of the Corinthian pilaster beneath the impost is objectionable, for reasons already stated in connection with the Redentore. In this case the constructive importance



INTERIOR OF SANTA MARIA DELLA SALUTE, VENICE.

Longhena, Archt.

of the wall demands the employment of two pilasters, which seem to cut the wall into slices. A trifling absurdity is the use of the concave abacus of the Corinthian capital over the key-stones.

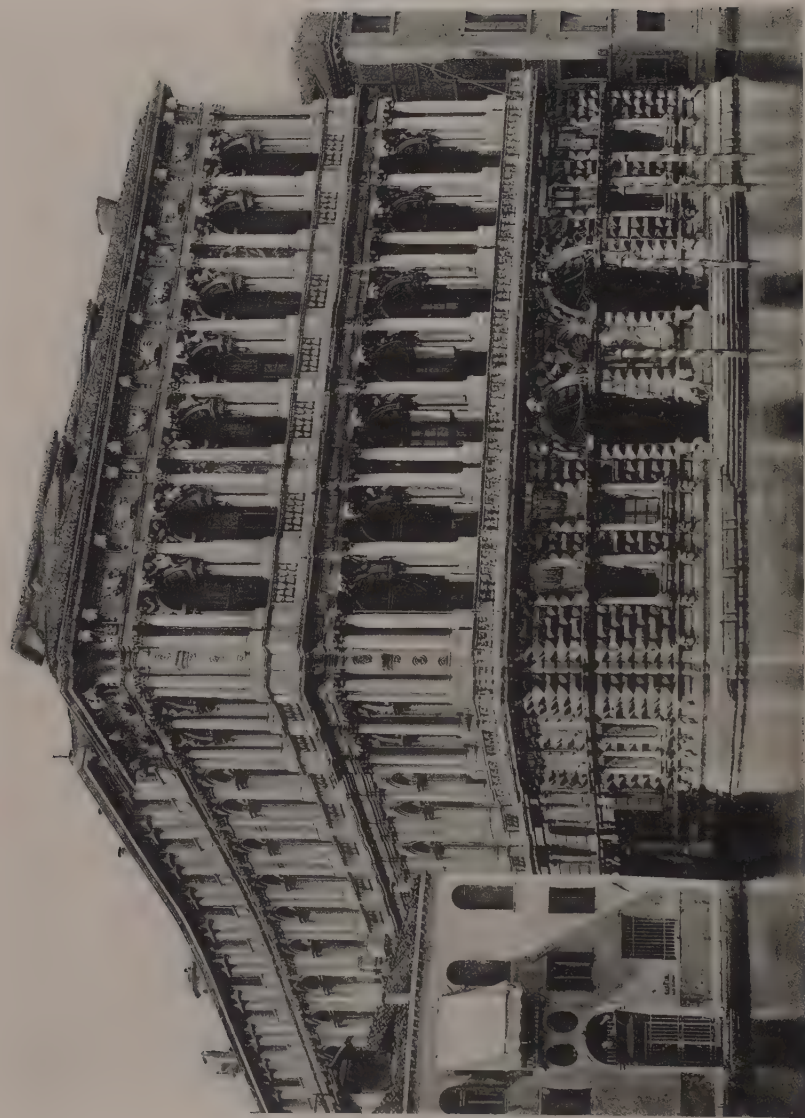
The Barocco style, despite its untruthful and unprincipled character, seems to have its uses in expressing ostentation and bombastic pomp, and this we see in the monument of the Doge

Valier in San Giovanni e Paolo (1700). The treatment of the pedestals is peculiar, and perhaps in part suggested by the side of Palladio's Prefettizio (Plate 61), where figures stand between



MONUMENT TO DOGE VALIER, SAN GIOVANNI E PAOLO, VENICE.

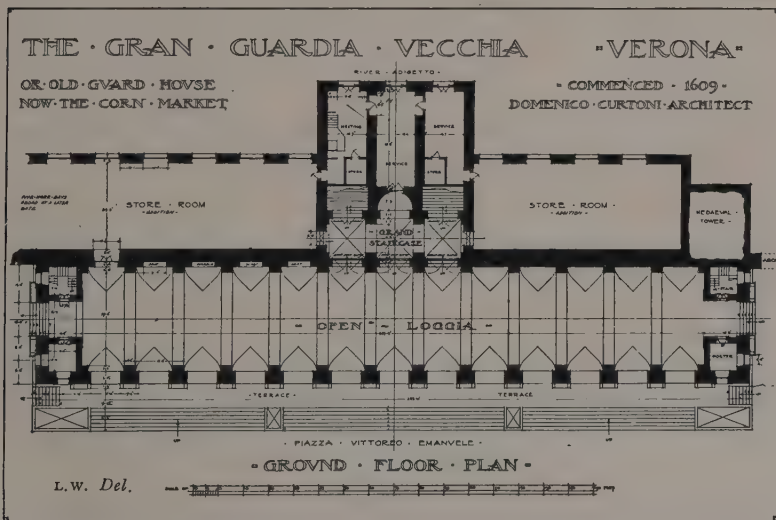
the columns in a similar way. The cornice of the pedestals also forms the impost of an arch, as at the Casa del Diavolo in Vicenza. This mausoleum façade is an instance of the decadent fashion of using marble in imitation of silk or cloth



THE PALAZZO PESARO, VENICE.

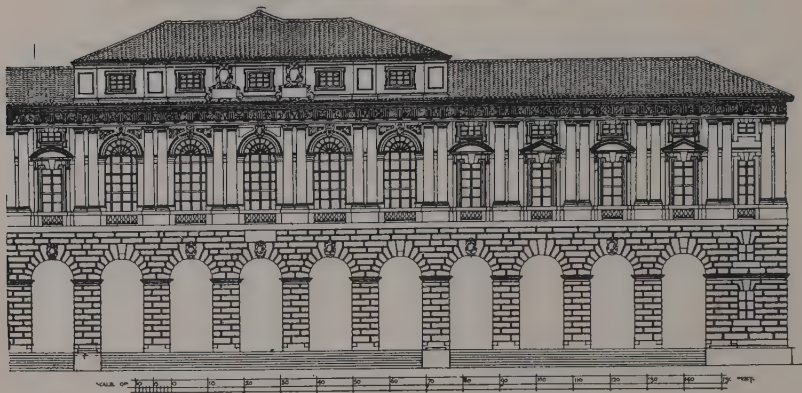
wherever such material can by any possibility be supposed to be displayed, as in the great curtain behind the three worthies, suspended by cherubs in mid-air, and also the smaller coverings of the pedestals on which the chief figures stand.

The Palazzo Pesaro, on the Grand Canal (Plate 68), presents the richest and grossest development of the Venetian domestic Renaissance, the last word of Italian art. Founded on the Cornaro della Ca' Grande of Sansovino and carried out by Longhena, it is immeasurably inferior technically, although in general distribution and proportion rather more pleasing. The restlessness which characterises the whole, in spite of its sober proportions, is due mainly to the figures, which appear in spasmodic action, but is also contributed to by the broken cornices over each column, and perhaps in some degree by the too boldly projecting, diamond-like, rustication. The treatment of the angles of the building is an exaggeration of Sansovino's oddity in this matter of detail. For, instead of striving after simplicity in things such as these, the architects of the period, devoid of true artistic principles, seized upon the weaknesses and excrescences of the great masters, and endeavoured to develop them into points of interest, or even to raise them to



the dignity of features of design. But at Verona a return to the more restrained methods of Sanmicheli produced in the first decade of the seventeenth century the finely proportioned

Palazzo della Gran Guardia Vecchia (Plate 69). In this work of Domenico Curtoni the extravagances, which preclude the greater number of buildings erected at so late a date from consideration as good architecture, were avoided, and this façade,



THE GRAN GUARDIA VECCHIA, VERONA.

Part of Principal Elevation.

Domenico Curtoni, Archt.

with its simple open arcaded ground storey nearly three hundred feet long, is one of the most successful of its kind in Italy.

Speaking generally, it may be said that, although the causes of the decadence were manifold, two tendencies are clearly distinguishable. First, that of the purists, represented chiefly by Vignola and Palladio, bound a little too firmly in ancient usages and regulated by precedent, the result being the coldness and formality that was in a measure common to both. Contemporary with this, but outlasting it, and of wider and more disastrous influence, was the tendency, due in the first instance to Michelangelo's example, of freedom to the verge of licence. Whether out of revolt at the studious correctness of the purists, or want of knowledge or guidance in the laws of taste, there was a failure to appreciate traditional methods and systems of design, especially in regard to their relation to construction. The very purpose and use of features is misunderstood, as in much of Borromini's work; an uncontrolled freedom is indulged in with regard to their application; ornament is constructed for its own sake, instead of being bound up with the architectural lines; and by such freaks and caprices almost every building of the era, though, like certain of the Venetian works, not ignoble in composition, is more or less disfigured.



THE PALAZZO DELLA GRAN GUARDIA VECCHIA, VERONA

It would be unreasonable as well as futile to attempt any estimate of the value of the Italian architecture in connection with our retrospective view of it. Particular works or methods we have not scrupled to criticise, just as one might the performances of the actors who strut across the stage of history, but the whole movement is as far beyond appraisement or critical judgment as is the larger history of the country itself. It is time to be rational, and to leave off such characterisation of Renaissance architecture as a plague or a pestilence, a sham art or a scenic affectation; while, on the other hand, it would be scarcely more conformable to common sense to exult and delight in it after the extravagant fashion of its originators, and the chief performers in the movement, still less to attempt its servile imitation in our time. The most reasonable attitude towards it, as a whole, is the purely historical one, which accepts the fact that the nations of Western Europe were appointed to pass through this phase of intellectual re-birth or awakening, this revival of a pseudo-paganism with all its interwoven good and ill, in order that our present civilization and future forms of culture might be reared upon it, and for purposes not now comprehensible; and which sees in the architecture the most definite expression of the genius of the nation, the most faithful embodiment of the passing phase of history. If we cannot appraise the history of the era at its full value, perfectly understand its drift, nor see the end from the beginning, neither can we yet realise the ultimate influence of the new direction, the broader view, the grander freedom, which were opened up for art by the Italian revival. For, if things do not happen fortuitously, the larger architectural design is not yet complete.

In thus briefly reviewing the course of Renaissance architecture in Italy, we have seen a style of art arise, grow, flourish, decline, and decay, obeying the immutable law controlling all created things, whether in what we call the natural world, or in the domain of man's intellectual production. But the nature of things that has made of the art manifestations of Greece and Rome and the Middle Ages, which at their moment of inception were apparently matters of caprice, accident, or at the most skilled human judgment, permanent facts, moulding the whole course of the art expression of the Western world, continues to operate with cumulative purpose, so that, do what we may, we

cannot shake off altogether the abiding influence of the Renaissance arts of Italy. These, however, should be regarded as but the upper portions of the substrata, for ever fixed, on which we or our successors may raise the fabric of the arts of form and design, that shall as truthfully and as beautifully represent the time and circumstances as the Renaissance architecture portrays the fifteenth and sixteenth centuries in Italy. If there be confidence in human progress, advancement in the quality of the intellectual productions is implied, and whatever be the chaos and ruin in which we yet grope, the arts must one day give evidence of that progression. It appears a plain lesson of history that even though at wide intervals, and in favouring circumstances only, man's work may reach the sublime, and may never long retain so much as a touch of perfection, still, once and again, where life is most intense, some luminous path will show itself, which all art shall follow, and architecture be made to serve every high and useful purpose, and invest herself for a delightful season in yet fairer forms.



WELL-HEAD (S. PIETRO IN VINCOLI, ROME).

Francis W. Bedford, del.

A CHART OF THE CHIEF BUILDINGS

OF THE

ITALIAN RENAISSANCE

ARRANGED IN LOCALITIES AND IN CHRONOLOGICAL ORDER

A CHART OF THE CHIEF BUILDINGS

ARRANGED IN LOCALITIES AND

NOTE.—In this Table the numbers preceding the name of the building refer generally to the Works separated by a semicolon are by the same master. For the

DATE.	TUSCANY, WITH UMBRIA. (Florence, unless otherwise stated.)	LOMBARDY. (Milan, unless otherwise stated.)	ROME.
1420	-19. OSPEDALE DEGLI INNOCENTI—45; CAPPELLA PAZZI; DOME OF DUOMO (BRUNELLESCHI)—61. -24. OLD SACRISTY, S. LORENZO; -25. S. LORENZO (BRUNELLESCHI).		
1430	PAL. RICCARDI (MICHELOZZI). -33. SANTO SPIRITO (BRUNELLESCHI)—87. -34. CONSTRUCTION OF CORTILE AND ALTERATIONS IN PAL. VECCHIO (MICHELOZZI)—54. -35. PAL. PITTI (BRUNELLESCHI)—18TH CENTURY. SECOND CLOISTERS, SANTA CROCE (BRUNELLESCHI). -37. MONASTERY OF S. MARCO (MICHELOZZI)—43.		
1440	-42. PAL. QUARATESI (BRUNELLESCHI)—46.		
1450	-51. PAL. RUCELLAI (ALBERTI). " LOGGIA DI S. PAOLO. -56. FAÇADE OF S. M. NOVELLA (ALBERTI)—70. -59. ORATORIO DI S. BERNARDINO, PERUGIA (AGOSTINO D'ANTONIO)—61.	-57. OSPEDALE MAGGIORE (FILARETE).	-55. PAL. VENEZIA—7.
1460	LOGGIA DEL PAPA, SIENA (FEDERIGHI). THE CATHEDRAL, PIENZA. PAL. PICCOLOMINI, PIENZA; PAL. PICCOLOMINI, SIENA (ROSSELINO). -62. BADIA FIESOLANA (BRUNELLESCHI). -67. CAPPELLA DE' RUCELLAI (ALBERTI). -69. PAL. DEL GOVERNO, SIENA (ROSSELINO).	-62. CAPPELLA PORTINARI, S. EUSTORGIO (MICHELOZZI(?)).	-68. SAN MARCO (GIULIANO DA MAJANO (?)).

OF THE ITALIAN RENAISSANCE

175

IN CHRONOLOGICAL ORDER.

*date of its commencement or design ; those succeeding the architect's name to its completion.
date of birth and death of the more outstanding artists see Index.*

ROMAGNA, THE MARCHES, &C. (Bologna, unless other- wise stated.)	VENETIA. (Venice, unless other- wise stated.)	GENOA.	NAPLES.
-46. S. FRANCESCO, RIMINI (ALBERTI)—1782.	-39. PORTA DELLA 'CARTA (BUON).	-51. CHAPEL OF S. GIO- VANNI BATTISTA IN CATHEDRAL— 1532.	
-68. PAL. DUCALE, URBINO (LUCIANO DA LAU- RANA AND PONTELLI).	-66. S. MICHELE (MORO LOM- BARDO).		
-69. PAL. SCHIFANOJA, FERRARA.			

A CHART OF THE CHIEF BUILDINGS

DATE.	TUSCANY, WITH UMBRIA. (Florence, unless otherwise stated.)	LOMBARDY. (Milan, unless otherwise stated.)	ROME.
1470	PAL. SPANNOCHI, SIENA. PAL. DEI DIAVOLO, SIENA. ROTUNDA OF SS. ANNUNZIATA (ALBERTI)—76. -71. SS. CONCEZIONE, SIENA— 1533.	-74. CHURCH OF S. M. PRESSO S. SATIRO (BRAMANTE). -75. CAPELLA COLLEONI, BER- GAMO. -77. CHURCH AT ABBIATEGRASSO (BRAMANTE).	-73. SISTINE CHAPEL, VATICAN; " OSPEDALE DI S. SPIRITO (PONTELLI, &C.)—1742.
1480	-79. CLOISTER OF S. M. MAD- DALENA DE' PAZZI (G. DA SAN GALLO). PAL. ANTINORI. VILLA POGGIO A CAJANO (G. DA SAN GALLO)—1485. -85. S. M. DELLE CARCERI, PRATO (G. DA SAN GALLO)—91.	-86. EXTERIOR OF COMO CATHE- DRAL (RODARI AND SOLARI). " CATHEDRAL, PAVIA (ROCCHI). -88. INCORONATA, LODI (BAT- TAGIO AND DOLCEBUONO).	-77. S. M. DEL POPOLO (PON- TELLI). -80. S. GIACOMO DEI SPAGNUOLI; -83. S. AGOSTINO (PONTELLI).
1490	-89. SACRISTY OF S. SPIRITO (CRONACA)—96. " PAL. STEOZZI (B. DA MAJANO AND CRONACA)—1553. { PAL. GONDI (G. DA SAN GALLO). { PAL. GUADAGNI (CRONACA). VESTIBULE TO SACRISTY, S. SPIRITO (A. SANSOVINO). -93. LA SAPIENZA, PISA—1543. -95. LIBRARY IN SIENA CATHE- DRAL.	-90. S. M. DELLA CROCE, CREMA (BATTAGIO). " S. M. NEAR S. CELSO (DOLCEBUONO, BRAMANTE, AND ALESSI). -91. SOUTH WEST DOOR, COMO CATHEDRAL. " FACADE OF CERTOSA DI PAVIA. -92. S. M. DELLE GRAZIE; " CLOISTER OF S. AMBROGIO (BRAMANTE). " S. M. DE' CANEPANOVA, PAVIA (BRAMANTE). -95. S. M. DEI MIRACOLI, BRESCIA. -98. SACRISTY OF S. M. PRESSO S. SATIRO (BRAMANTE). -03. S. MAURIZIO (DOLCEBUONO).	-87. S. M. DELLE PACE (PONTELLI AND PIETRO DA CORTONA) —1657. -94. CLOISTER OF S. M. DELLE PACE (BRAMANTE)—1504. -95. PAL. CANCELLERIA; S. LORENZO IN DAMASO (BRAMANTE (?)). 1500. S. M. DEL' ANIMA—22. " S. PIETRO IN MONTORIO (PONTELLI)—05. -02. TEMPIETTO IN S. P. IN MONTORIO (BRAMANTE)—10. -03. PAL. GIRAUD; " CORTILE OF S. DAMASO, AND BELVEDERE, VATICAN; -05. PAL. SORA (BRAMANTE). -06. PAL. PALMA (A. SANGALLO). " VILLA FARNESINA (PERUZZI) —1511. " ST. PETER'S (BRAMANTE, &C.)—1626. -07. S. M. DI LORETO (A. SAN- GALLO). " PAL. DORIA—PAMPHILI; -09. S. GIOVANNI IN OLEO (BRAMANTE). " S. ELIGIO DEGLI OREFICI (RAFFAELLO). " PAL. ORSINI (PERUZZI). -13. LA MAGLIANA (BRAMANTE). -16. VILLA MADAMA (RAFFAELLO AND G. ROMANO). -17. PAL. FARNESE (A. SANGALLO AND M. ANGELIO)—1580. -19. S. MARCELLO (J. SANSOVINO AND C. FONTANA).
1500	-04. S. SALVATORE DEL MONTE (CRONACA). -08. PAL. DEL MAGNIFICO, SIENA. -09. S. M. DEL' UMLTA, PISTOIA (VITONI).	-08. PAL. MUNICIPIO OR LA LOGGIA, BRESCIA (FOR- MENTONE, &C.).	
1510	{ PAL. DELI, FOLIGNO; { PAL. SERRISTORI (BACCIO D' AGNOLO). -18. S. M. DI S. BIAGIO, MONTE- PULCIANO (A. DA SAN GALLO)—37. " MADONNA DELLA LUCE, PERCIA.		

OF THE ITALIAN RENAISSANCE.

ROMAGNA, THE MARCHES, &c. (Bologna, unless other- wise stated.)	VENETIA. (Venice, unless other- wise stated.)	GENOA.	NAPLES.
-70. S. M. DI GALLIERA. CHAPEL OF THE FRATI DI S. SPIRITO. -72. S. ANDREA, MANTUA (ALBERTI)—1512.	-70. ARCADE AT HEAD OF GIANTS' STAIR, DOGES' PALACE. " S. GIOBBE (P. LOMBARDO). " GIANTS' STAIR, DOGES' PALACE.		-70. ARCH OF ALPH- ONSO (MARTINO AND G. DA MAJANO).
-84. PAL. BEVILACQUA- VINCENTI (NARDI)— 92. PAL. FAVA.	-76. PAL. DEL CONSIGLIO, VERONA (GIOCONDO). -80. PAL. CORNARO SPINELLI; " S. M. DEI MIRACOLI (P. LOMBARDO)—89. -81. S. M. IN ORGANO, VERONA (FRA GIOCONDO, SAN- MICHELI, &c.)—1592. " PAL. VENDRAMINI (P. LOM- BARDO). " PORTAL OF SS. EVANGE- LISTA. " S. GIOVANNI CRISOSTOMO (MORO LOMBARDO). -85. SCUOLA DI SAN MARCO (MARTINO LOMBARDO). CORTILE OF DOGES' PALACE (RIZZI). PAL. TREVISANO.		-84. PORTA CAPUANA (G. DA MAJANO), " GESU NUOVO.
-98. S. CRISTOFORO, FER- RARA—1553. -99. S. SISTO, PIACENZA.	-94. VESCOVADA, VICENZA— 1543. -96. CLOCK TOWER AND PRO- CURATIE VECCHIA—1520. LOGGIA DEL CONSIGLIO, PADUA (BIAGIO ROSSETTI).		-90. SS. SEVERINO E SOSIO.
-08. PAL. ROVERELLA, FERRARA. " S. M. DELLA CONSOLA- ZIONE, TODI (COLA DA CAPRAROLA)— 1604. -09. CASA SANTA, LORETO (BRAMANTE, A. SAN- SOVINO, &c.). " STAIRCASE OF PAL. COMMUNALE. -10. S. GIOVANNI EVANGE- LISTA, PARMA (ZAC- CAGNI, &c.)—1614. " PAL. APOSTOLICO, LORETO (BRAMANTE). -12. THE FORTRESS, CIVITA VECCHIA.	-99. PAL. MUNICIPIO (ADDI- TIONS). -00. CAPELLA DEL SANTO IN S. ANTONIO, PADUA—1553. S. FANTINO—33. -04. PAL. CONTARINI DELLE FIGURE—64.		PAL. GRAVINA (GABRIELE D' AGNOLO).
	-14. CARPI CATHEDRAL (PERUZZI). FACADE OF S. ZACCARIA. -16. S. GIUSTINA, PADUA (RICCIO, &c.)—32. -17. SCUOLA DI S. ROCCO (SCARFAGNINO AND P. LOMBARDO)—47.		

A CHART OF THE CHIEF BUILDINGS

DATE	TUSCANY, WITH UMBRIA. (Florence, unless otherwise stated.)	LOMBARDY. (Milan, unless otherwise stated.)	ROME.
1520	PAL. BARTOLINI (BACCIO D'AGNOLO). SS. ANNUNZIATA, AREZZO (A. SANGALLO). PAL. PANDOLFINI (RAFFAELLO GIOVANNI FRANCESCO AND ARISTOTILE DA SANGALLO). -23. NEW SACRISTY, S. LORENZO (M. ANGELO)—29. -24. BIBLIOTECA LAURENTIANA (M. ANGELO)—71. -25. OSPEDALE DEL CEPPO, PISTOIA (G. DELLA ROBBIA, &c.)—35. -27. WALL OF PERUZZI, SIENA. " PAL. POLLINI; PAL. MO- CENNI; CORTILE OF S. CATERINA; VILLAS OF BALCARO, CELSA, S. CO- LOMBA, SIENA (PERUZZI).		-20. PAL. LANTE (PERUZZI). PAL. NICCOLINI (J. SAN- SOVINO). PAL. OSSOLI (PERUZZI).
1530	-34. CASTLE OF CAPRAROLA (VIG- NOLA).		-29. PAL. MASSIMI ALLE COLONNE; " PAL. ANGELO MASSIMI (PERUZZI). -30. PAL. COSTA; " PAL. ALTEMPS; " PAL. LINOTTA; " PAL. IN VIA GIULIA (PERUZZI). PAL. SACCHETTI (A. SAN- GALLO).
1540	FAÇADE OF PAL. VECCHIO TO VIA DEL LEONE (VASARI). -47. MERCATO NUOVO (TASSO).		-40. VILLA MEDICI (LIPPI). " PAL. SPADA. -46. EXTERIOR OF ST. PETER'S (M. ANGELO). " PAL. SENATORI (M. ANGELO) 1568. -49. VILLA D'ESTE, TIVOLI (LIGORIO). -50. S. M. IN VALLICELLA—1650. " VILLA PAPA GIULIO; " S. ANDREA (VIGNOLA). " CASINO PAPA GIULIO.
1550	PAL. UGUCCIONI (FOLFI).		
1560	-58. PAL. LARDAREL (DOSIO). { PAL. GUIGNI (AMMANATI). { PAL. DEL UFFIZI (VASARI)—74. -65. DECORATION OF CORTILE OF PAL. VECCHIO. " PAL. RICCARDI - MANNELLI (BUONTALENTI). -68. GARDEN FAÇADE AND COURT OF PITTI PALACE (AMMANATI). -69. S. M. DEGLI ANGELI, ASSISI (VIGNOLA, &c.).	-58. PAL. MARINO (ALESSI). -65. ARCHIVESCOVADO; -69. S. FIDELE (TIBALDI).	-59. INTERIOR OF . M. DEGLI ANGELI (M. ANGELO AND VANVITELLI)—1749. -60. CASINO DEL PAPA, VATICAN (P. LIGORIO). -61. PORTA DEL POPOLO (VIGNOLA AND BERNINI)—1655. -68. IL GESU (VIGNOLA, &c.)—1623.

OF THE ITALIAN RENAISSANCE.

ROMAGNA, THE MARCHES, &c. (Bologna, unless other- wise stated.)	VENETIA. (Venice, unless other- wise stated.)	GENOA.	NAPLES.
<p>-20. PAL. DUCALE, MANTUA —40.</p> <p>-21. MADONNA DELLA STECCATA PARMA (ZACCAGNI)—39. DOORWAY OF PAL. PROSPERI, FERRARA (PERUZZI).</p> <p>PAL. ALBERGATI (PERUZZI)—40.</p> <p>-22. S. M. CAMPAGNA, PIACENZA (BRA- MANTE (?)).</p> <p>PAL. DEL TE, MANTUA (GIULIO ROMANO).</p> <p>-58. PAL. FARNESE, PIA- CENZA (VIGNOLA).</p> <p>-62. PORTICO DI BANCHI (VIGNOLA).</p>	<p>-23. S. GIOVANNI ELEMOSINARIO (SCARPAGNINO).</p> <p>-24. PAL. GIUSTINIANI, PADUA (FALCONETTO).</p> <p>PORTA STUPPA, VERONA, (SANMICHELI)—57.</p> <p>-25. PAL. CAMERLENGHI (G. BERGAMASCO).</p> <p>-27. PAL. CANOSSA, VERONA; PAL. BEVILACQUA, VERONA (SANMICHELI).</p> <p>-30. CAP. EMILIANA, S. MICHELE (BERGAMASCO).</p> <p>„ PAL. POMPEI, VERONA (SANMICHELI).</p> <p>-32. PAL. CORNARO DELLA CA' GRANDE (J. SANSOVINO).</p> <p>-33. S. SALVATORE (T. LOM- BARDO)—1663.</p> <p>„ PORTA NUOVA, VERONA (SANMICHELI).</p> <p>-34. S. FRANCESCO DELLA VIGNA (J. SANSOVINO).</p> <p>36. LIBRERIA VECCHIA; „ LA ZECCA (J. SANSOVINO).</p> <p>-38. SCALA D'ORO, DOGES' PALACE—77.</p> <p>S. GIORGIO DEI GRECI.</p> <p>-40. LOGGETTA OF CAMPANILE; „ S. MARTINO (J. SANSOVINO).</p> <p>-48. PAL. MOCEMIGO;</p> <p>-49. PAL. GRIMANI (SANMICHELI).</p> <p>„ BASILICA VICENZA (PALLA- DIO).</p> <p>-50. CATHEDRAL, PADUA.</p> <p>-51. S. GIORGIO DEGLI SCHIA- VONI (J. SANSOVINO).</p> <p>-52. PAL. PORTO, VICENZA;</p> <p>-56. PAL. VALMARANA, VICENZA (PALLADIO).</p> <p>-57. CAP. PELLEGRINI, VERONA (SANMICHELI).</p> <p>MADONNA DI CAMPAGNA, VERONA (SANMICHELI).</p> <p>-60. S. GIORGIO MAGGIORE (PALLADIO AND SCAMOZZI) —75.</p> <p>„ PAL. CHIERICATI, VICENZA;</p> <p>-65. FAÇADE OF PAL. TIENE, VICENZA (PALLADIO).</p> <p>-68. FAÇADE OF S. FRANCESCO DELLA VIGNA (PALLADIO).</p>	<p>-29. PAL. ANDREA DORIA (MONTORSOLI).</p> <p>-50. PORTA DI MOLO (ALESSI).</p> <p>„ PAL. DUCALE (PEN- NONE).</p> <p>-52. S. M. IN CARIGNANO (ALESSI)—1603.</p> <p>„ PAL. SPINOLA;</p> <p>-55. PAL. SAULI;</p> <p>-56. PAL. MARCELLO DURAZZO;</p> <p>„ PAL. ROSSO (ALESSI).</p> <p>-64. PAL. TURSI-DORIA (MUNICIPIO) (LU- RAGO).</p> <p>-65. PAL. BIANCO—69.</p> <p>-67. CUPOLA OF CATHE- DRAL.</p> <p>„ PAL. LERCARI (ALESSI)—81.</p>	

A CHART OF THE CHIEF BUILDINGS

DATE.	TUSCANY. (Florence, unless otherwise stated.)	LOMBARDY. (Milan, unless otherwise stated.)	ROME.
1570	-71. STAIRCASE OF BIBLIOTECA LAURENZIANA (VASARI). -73. PAL. ARCADESCOVILE (DOSIO).		
1580	-78. DUCAL PALACE, LUCCA (AMMANATI).	INTERIOR OF S. LORENZO (PELLEGRINI AND BASSI). -80. PAL. DATI, CREMONA. -89. S. ALESSANDRO (BINAGHI)— 1602.	-76. UNIVERSITA DELLA SAPIENZA (G. DELLA PORTA). -80. PAL. GIUSTINIANI (FONTANA). " PAL. ALTEMP (LUNGI). -82. COLLEGIO ROMANO (AMMA- NATI). -86. PAL. DEL LATERANO (FON- TANA). " PAL. RUSPOLI (AMMANATI). " PAL. LANCELOTTI (VOL- TERRA). -88. EXECUTION OF DOME OF ST. PETER'S (G. DELLA PORTA AND D. FONTANA). " S. GIOVANNI DEI FIORENTINI (J. SANSOVINO, G. DELLA PORTA, AND GALILEI)—1725. " LIBRARY OF VATICAN (D. FONTANA). -89. S. LUIGI D' FRANCESI. -90. PAL. BORGHESE (LUNGI). -91. S. ANDREA DELLA VALLE (OLIVIERI, MADERNA, AND RAINALDI —1607.
1590	PAL. LANFREDUCCI, PISA (PAG- LIANO). -92. PAL. NONFINITO (BUONTA- LENTI AND CIGOLI).		
1600	-01. PORTICO OF SS. ANNUNZIATA (CACCINI). -04. CAPELLA DEI PRINCIPI, S. LORENZO (NIGETTI).	-04. DUOMO NUOVA, BRESCIA (GAMBARA)—1825.	PAL. SCIARRA COLONNA; -03. PAL. ROSPIGLIOSI (PONZIO). -05. S. ANDREA DELLE FRATE— 1650. -06. NAVE OF ST. PETER'S (MADERNA)—1612.
1610			-11. AQUA PAOLO (D. FONTANA AND MADERNA). -12. ALTERATION OF S. SEBAS- TIANO (PONZIO AND VASANZIO). -14. S. CARLO, CORSO. " S. TRINITA PELLEGRINI. -15. PAL. MATTEI (MADERNA). -16. VILLA BORGHESE (VASAN- ZIO).

OF THE ITALIAN RENAISSANCE.

ROMAGNA, THE MARCHES, &c. (Bologna, unless otherwise stated.)	VENETIA. (Venice, unless otherwise stated.)	GENOA.	NAPLES.
	<p>-70. PAL. BARBARANO, VICENZA; CASA DEL DIAVOLO, VICENZA;</p> <p>-71. PAL. CONSIGLIO, VICENZA (PALLADIO).</p> <p>" PAL. BRANZO LOSCHI, VICENZA.</p> <p>-76. IL. REDENTORE (PALLADIO).</p> <p>-80. TEATRO OLIMPICO, VICENZA (PALLADIO).</p> <p>-84. PROCURATIE NUOVE (SCAMOZZI).</p> <p>-88. PAL. TRISSINO, VICENZA (SCAMOZZI).</p> <p>" PONTE RIALTO (ANTONIO DA PONTE)—91.</p> <p>-89. PRISON. FAÇADE, GRANDE CANAL—97.</p>	<p>-87. SS. ANNUNZIATA (G. DELLA PORTA).</p>	<p>-84. S. TRINITA MAG- GIORE.</p> <p>-86. MUSEO NAZION- ALE.</p>
-97. MADONNA DELLA GHIARA, REGGIO (BALBI).			<p>-90. CAPELLA SAN SEVERO—1709.</p>
	<p>-09. PAL. DELL GRAN GUARDIA VECCHIA, VERONA (CURTONI).</p>		<p>-92. S. FILIPPO NERI —1619.</p>
-05. S. PIETRO (MAGENTA).			<p>1600. PAL. REALE (D. FONTANA)—1641.</p>
		<p>PAL. BALBI SENE- RAGA.</p>	

A CHART OF THE CHIEF BUILDINGS

DATE	TUSCANY. (Florence, unless otherwise stated.)	LOMBARDY. (Milan, unless otherwise stated.)	ROME.
1620	WINGS OF PITTI PALACE. -25. LA BADIA CHURCH (SEGO- LANI).	-21. THREE SIDES OF COURT, OSPEDALE MAGGIORE.	-26. ST. PETER'S DEDICATED. " S. IGNAZIO (ZAMPIERI AND GRASSI)—75. " PAL. BARBERINI (MADERNA, BORROMINI, AND BERNINI). -29. PERISTYLE OF ST. PETER'S PIAZZA (BERNINI)—67.
1630		PAL. BRERA.	
1640			-40. S. CARLO ALLE QUATTRO FON- TANE (BORROMINI). -44. VILLA DORIA-PANFILI (AL- GARDI).
1650			-49. CAPITOLINE MUSEUM (M. ANGELO AND RAINALDI)— 54. -50. PAL. PANFILI (RAINALDI). " S. AGNESE (RAINALDI AND BORROMINI). -59. S. MARIA IN CAMPITELLI (RAINALDI).
1660	-56. PAL. CORSINI (SILVANI AND FERRI).		
1670			PAL. ALTIE I (G. A. DE ROSSI).
1680			
1690			

OF THE ITALIAN RENAISSANCE.

ROMAGNA.	VENETIA. (Venice, unless otherwise stated.)	GENOA.	NAPLES.
-34. PAL. DUCALE, MODENA (AVANZINI).	<p>-31. S. M. DELLA SALUTE (LONGHENA)—82.</p> <p>-49. GLI SCALZI.</p> <p>-50. PAL. REZZONICO (LONGHENA).</p> <p>PAL. PESARO (LONGHENA).</p> <p>-68. S. MOISE. PAL. MAFFEI, VERONA.</p> <p>-73. FAÇADE OF S. LAZZARO (SARDI).</p> <p>-80. S. M. ZOBENIGO.</p> <p>-82. DOGANA DI MARE (BENONI).</p>	<p>-23. PAL. DELL'UNIVERSITÀ (BIANCO).</p> <p>PAL. BALBI.</p>	

A CHART OF THE CHIEF BUILDINGS

DATE	TUSCANY. (Florence, unless otherwise stated.)	LOMBARDY.	ROME.
1700			PAL. BOLOGNETTI (C. FONTANA). 1702. SS. APOSTOLI (F. FONTANA)—24.
1710			
1720			
1730			34. FACADE OF S. GIOVANNI LATERANO (GALILEI). -35. FONTANA DI TREVI (SALVI). -36. PAL. DELLA CONSULTA; PAL. CORSINI (FUGA).
1740			-43. EXTERIOR OF S. M. MAG- GIORE (FUGA).
1750			
1760			-60. VILLA ALBANI (MARCHIONNI).
1770	-71. S. M. CARMINI (MAN- NATONI)—82.		-75. SACRISTY OF ST. PETER'S (MARCHIONNI).
1780			MUSEO PIO CLEMENTINO.

OF THE ITALIAN RENAISSANCE.

ROMAGNA.	VENETIA. (Venice, unless otherwise stated.)	GENOA.	NAPLES.
	<p>-15. GESUITI—30.</p> <p>-18. S. SIMEONE MINORE (SCALFOROTTO)—38.</p> <p>-53. S. GEREMIA.</p>		<p>-52. ROYAL PALACE AT CASERTA (VANVITELLI).</p> <p>-57. SS. ANNUNZIATA (VANVITELLI) — 82.</p>

A LIST OF SELECTED BOOKS

RELATING TO THE ITALIAN RENAISSANCE

a. HISTORICAL AND BIOGRAPHICAL WORKS CONSULTED IN THE PREPARATION OF THIS VOLUME.

CELLINI (BENVENUTO).—Memoirs of Benvenuto Cellini, a Florentine artist, written by himself; containing a variety of information respecting the arts and the history of the sixteenth century. Translations by T. Roscoe, J. A. Symonds, &c.

MACHIAVELLI (NICCOLO).—The History of Florence, and of the affairs of Italy from the earliest times till the death of Lorenzo the Magnificent.

MILIZIA (FRANCESCO).—The Lives of Celebrated Architects, Ancient and Modern. Book III. Translation by Mrs. Edward Cresy. 1826.

ROSCOE (WILLIAM).—The Life of Lorenzo de' Medici, called the Magnificent. 2 vols. 4to. 1795, &c.

ROSCOE (WILLIAM).—The Life and Pontificate of Leo the Tenth. 4 vols. 4to. 1805.

SISMONDI.—Histoire des Républiques Italiennes du Moyen Age. 16 vols. 8vo. 1826.

SYMONDS (JOHN ADDINGTON).—History of the Renaissance in Italy. 7 vols. 8vo. 1875–86.

SYMONDS (JOHN ADDINGTON).—The Life of Michelangelo Buonarroti. 1893.

VASARI (GIORGIO).—Lives of the most Eminent Painters, Sculptors, and Architects. 1550, 1568, &c. Translation by Mrs. Jonathan Foster. 6 vols. 8vo.

VASARI (GIORGIO).—Lives of Seventy of the most Eminent Painters, Sculptors, and Architects. Edited and annotated in the light of recent discoveries by E. H. and E. W. Blashfield and A. A. Hopkins. 4 vols. 8vo. 1897.

b. ILLUSTRATED WORKS ON RENAISSANCE ARCHITECTURE IN ITALY.

I. GENERAL

OR NOT CHIEFLY CONCERNED WITH THE ILLUSTRATION OF A PARTICULAR PERIOD.

ALBERTI (LEON BATTISTA).—Re Edificatoria, or, I dieci Libri de' l'architettura. English Translation by James Leoni, entitled *Architectur in Ten Books*. 3 vols. Folio. 1726.

- BROGI (G.).—Disegni di Architettura Civile e Militare. Reproductions from original drawings in the Uffizi Gallery, Florence. 1904.
- BÜHLMANN (J.).—Die Architektur . . . der Renaissance. Folio. 1904.
- BURCKHARDT (J.).—Geschichte der Renaissance in Italien. 8vo. 1904.
- CICOGNARA (L. CONTE).—Le Fabbriche e i monumenti cospicui di Venezia. 2 vols. Folio. 1858.
- D'ESPOUY (H.).—Fragments d'Architecture de la Renaissance. Folio. 1897.
- DURM (J.).—Die Baukunst der Renaissance in Italien. Band 5 der "Handbuch der Architectur." 8vo. 1903.
- FONTANA (G.).—Raccolta delle migliori Chiese di Roma e Suburbane. 4 vols. Folio. 1855.
- GAUTHIER (P.).—Les plus beaux Edifices de la ville de Genes. 2 vols. Folio. 1818—25.
- GEYMÜLLER (H. VON) and C. VON STEGMANN.—Die Architektur der Renaissance in Toscana, nach den Meistern geordnet, Dargestellt in den Hauptsächlichsten, Kirchen, &c. Large Folio. 46 Parts. 1885—1908.
- GNATH (A.) and FORSTER (E. R. VON).—Die Bauwerke der Renaissance in Toscana. Folio. 1867, &c.
- GRANDJEAN DE MONTIGNY (A.) et FAMIN (A.).—Architecture Toscane ou Palais, Maisons et autre Edifices. Folio. 1837.
- HAUPT (A.).—Palast-Architektur von Ober-Italien und Toscana :—Verona. Folio. 1908.
- JOSEPH (D.).—Geschichte der Architektur Italiens. 8vo. 1907.
- LASPEYRES (P.).—Die Kirchen der Renaissance in Mittel-Italien. 4to. 1882.
- LETAROUILLY (P.).—Edifices de Rom e Moderne, ou Recueil des Palais, Maisons, Eglises, Couvents, &c. 3 vols. Folio, with text in 4to. 1840—57.
- LETAROUILLY (P.).—Le Vatican et la Basilique de Saint Pierre de Rome. 3 vols. Folio. 1882.
- LONGFELLOW (W. P. P.).—Cyclopædia of Works of Architecture in Italy, Greece, and the Levant. 1895.
- PAOLETTI (O. P.).—L'Architettura e la Scultura del Rinascimento in Venezia. 3 vols. Folio. 1903.
- PARETO (R.).—Italie Monumentale. Vol. 2. Folio. N.D.
- RASCHDORFF (J. C.).—Palast-Architektur von Ober-Italien und Toscana :—Toscana. Folio. 1888.
- RASCHDORFF (O.).—Palast-Architektur, etc. :—Venedig. Folio. 1903.
- REINHARDT (R.).—Palast-Architektur von Ober-Italien und Toscana :—Genua. Folio. 1886.
- ROSSI (D. DE).—Studio d' Architettura civile. 3 vols. Folio. 1720—21.

- RUGGIERI (F.).—Scelta di Architettura antiche e moderne della città di Firenze. 4 vols. 1755.
- SCHÜTZ (A.).—Die Renaissance in Italien. 4 vols. Folio. 1883.
- SERLIO (SEBASTIANO).—I cinque libri d'Architettura. Folio. English Translation by R. Peake, entitled, *The Five Books of Architecture made by Sebastian Serlio*. Folio. 1611.
- STRACK (H.).—Baudenkmaeler Roms des XV.—XIX. Jahrhunderts. Folio. 1891. This extra illustrates Letarouilly's *Édifices de Rome Moderne*.
- VIGNOLA (GIACOMO BAROZZI DA).—Regola delle Cinque Ordini d' Architettura. Folio. Various English and French Translations.

II. EARLY PERIOD.

- DURELLI (G. and F.).—La Certosa di Pavia. Folio. 1853.
- KINROSS (JOHN).—Details from Italian Buildings, chiefly Renaissance. Folio. 1882.
- NICOLAI (H.).—Das Ornament der Italienischen Kunst des XV. Jahrhunderts. Folio. 1882.
- OAKESHOTT (G. J.).—Detail and Ornament of the Italian Renaissance. Folio. 1888.
- PARAVICINI (T. V.).—Die Renaissance-Architektur der Lombardei. Folio. 1877.
- ROBINSON (J. C.).—Italian Sculpture of the Middle Ages and Period of the Revival of Art; an illustrated catalogue of the South Kensington Collection.
- STRACK (H.).—Zeigebauwerke des Mittelalters und der Renaissance in Italien. Folio. 1889.

III. CENTRAL PERIOD.

- ANDERSON (WM. J.).—Architectural Studies in Italy. Folio. 1890.
- BOLTON (A.).—The Dome as the Basis of an Architectural System. Illustrated from the Renaissance Period of Architecture—mainly Italian. 4to. 1895.
- GEYMULLER (H. VON).—Les Projets primitifs pour le Basilique de Saint Pierre de Rome. Folio, and text in 4to. 1875—80.
- GRUNER (L.).—Fresco Decorations and Stuccoes of the Churches and Palaces in Italy. Folio, and text in 4to. 1854.
- SANMICHELI (M.).—Le Fabbriche civili, ecclesiastiche e militari. Folio. 1832.
- SANMICHELI (M.).—Cappella della Famiglia Pellegrini, Verona. Folio. 1816.
- STRACK (H.).—Central und Kuppelkirchen der Renaissance in Italien. 2 vols. Folio. 1882.
- SUYS (F. T.) and HAUDEBOURT (L. P.).—Palais Massimi à Rome,

IV. LATE PERIOD.

BORROMINI (F.).—Opera della Chiesa, e Fabbrica della Sapienza di Roma, &c. 1720.

GURLITT (C.).—Geschichte des Barockstiles in Italien. 8vo. 1887.

MACCARI (E.).—Il Palazzo di Caprarola.

PALLADIO (ANDREA).—I Quattro Libri dell' architettura di Andrea Palladio. Various editions. The Second and Third Books treat of Palladio's own designs. The best English editions are those by Leoni and Ware.

SCAMOZZI (O. B.).—Le Fabbriche e i Disegni di Andrea Palladio, raccolti ed illustrati da Ottavio Bertotti Scamozzi. The most complete collection published of Palladio's executed works and designs. 4 vols. Folio. 1776.

INDEX

[The figures enclosed within brackets give the date of the birth and death of the master.]

	PAGE		PAGE
AGNOLO, Baccio d' (1463—1543)	24, 27, 105	Baldachino, St. Peter's	162
Agostino, Sant'; Rome	45	Barbarano, Pal. Porto; Vicenza	153, 154
Albèrgati, Pal.; Bologna .. 94, 122,	123-125	Basilica Julia; Rome	149
ALBERTI, Leon Battista (1404—		Basilica; Vicenza	88, 149, 151
72) 35-38, 52, 85, 92, 114		Benedetto da MAJANO (1442—97)	28, 33
ALESSI, Galeazzo (1500—72)	163, 164	BERGAMASCO, Guglielmo	63
Alphonso of Arragon (King of		BERGAMO, Chapel in Santa Maria	
Naples 1442—1458)	51	Maggiore	76
„ of Arragon, Arch of, at		BERNINI, Giovanni L. (1589—1680)	161, 162
Naples	80	Bevilacqua-Vincenzi, Pal.; Bologna	76, 77
AMADEO (or OMODEO), Giovanni A.		„ Pal.; Verona .. 128, 129	
(cir. 1447—1522)	54, 55	BIANCO, Bartolommeo (d. 1656)	163
AMMANATI, Bartolomeo (1511—92)	25, 26	BOLOGNA, Pal. Albergati, 122, 123	
Anastasia, Sant'; Verona	73	—125; Pal. Bevilacqua-Vin-	
Andrea, Sant'; Rome	158	cenzi, 76, 77; Pal. Fava, 77;	
„ „ Mantua .. 37, 38, 52		Casa Tacconi, 77; character	
„ della ROBBIA (1435—1525)	24, 31	of Early work, 77; Doorway	
„ PISANO (cir. 1270—1348)	9, 13	at San Michele in Bosco, 114,	
Annunziata, SS.; Florence ..	24, 65	121, 122; San Petronio	121
„ „ Genoa .. 164, 165		BORGOGNONE, Ambrogio da Fos-	
Antinori, Pal.; Florence .. 26, 27		SANO, or (1455—1524 (?)) ..	54
Antonio da SAN GALLO, the elder		BORROMINI, Francesco (1599—1667)	162,
(1435—1534) 24, 38, 93, 105			163, 170
„ SANGALLO, the younger		BOTTICELLI, Sandro (1447—1510)	32,
(1485—1546) .. 93, 94, 97, 98,			91, 115
106, 107-110, 119, 127, 134		BRAMANTE, Donato Lazzari (1444	
Aqua Paolo (1611)	163	—1514) .. 29, 38, 52, 53, 56 59,	
Arnolfo del CAMBIO (cir. 1232—		85-92, 98, 106-108, 110,	
1310)	14	114, 119, 120, 121	
Baccio d' AGNOLO (1463—1543) ..	24,	BRESCIA, Santa Maria dei Miracoli	75
27, 105		„ La Loggia (Palazzo	
Badia Fiesolana	5, 21, 22	Municipio)	74, 80
Balbi, Pal.; Genoa	164	BRUNELLESCHI, Filippo (1377—	
		1446) .. 5, 7, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13-25,	
		27-30, 53, 85, 98, 111, 143	

	PAGE		PAGE
Buonarroti, Michelangelo (1475		Diavolo, Casa del; Vicenza..	155, 168
—1564) .. 34, 41, 53, 92, 93, 94-96,		Diocletian, Baths of	110
97-99, 108-111, 115, 119, 133, 134,		Doges' Palace; Venice ..	62-64, 140
135, 139, 144, 147, 148, 154,		DOLCEBUONO	54
159-162, 170		DONATELLO (1386—1466) 12, 14, 18, 32	
Buon, Bartolomeo	60, 63		
		Erythraea, Sibyl in Sistine Chapel	115
Cancellaria, Pal. della; Rome 85-88, 96		Eustorgio, San; Milan	52
Capra, Villa; Vicenza	156		
Caprarola, Castle of	158	Farnese, Alessandro (Pope Paul	
Caracalla, Baths of; Rome .. 5, 110,		III.) .. 96, 97, 126, 158	
114, 143		„ Pal.	93, 96, 97-99
Carceri, Santa Maria delle; Prato		Farnesina, Villa 94, 115, 120, 121, 141	
38, 105		Fava, Pal.; Bologna	77
Carlo alle Quattro Fontane, San;		FEDEREGHI, Antonio (d. 1490) ..	46
Rome	163	FERMIGNANO	52
Carta, Porta della; Venice .. 60, 62, 63		FERRARA, Doorway of Pal. Pro-	
CELLINI, Benvenuto (1500—71) ..	135	speri at	114, 125
Certosa di Pavia	53-55, 57	FIESOLE, Mino da (1431—84) ..	33
Chiaravalle, Abbey of	55	„ Badia di	5, 21, 22
Chiericati, Pal.; Vicenza	151	FILARETE, Antonio (d. 1465 (?)) ..	52
Chigi, Agostino	83, 96, 120	FLORENCE, Pal. Antinori, 26, 27;	
„ or Farnesina, Villa 94, 115, 120,		SS. Annunziata, 24, 65; Bap-	
121, 141		tistery gates, 13, 15, 30; Cath-	
CIVITALI, Matteo (1435—1501) ..	33	dral dome, 14-17; character	
Clement VII. (Pope from 1523—34)	84,	of Early work, 42-44; Santa	
127, 147		Croce, 17, 20, 22; Ospedale	
COLA da CAPRAROLA	106	degli Innocenti, 24; Loggia	
Colosseum; Rome	3, 87, 99	dei Lanzi, 20; San Lorenzo,	
COMO Cathedral	55-57, 89	19-21, 133, 147; Santa Maria	
Conservatori, Pal. dei; Rome ..	148	Novella, 38; San Miniato, 2,	
Consiglio, Loggia del; Padua ..	74	42; Pal. Pandolfini, 94; Pazzi	
„ Pal. del; Verona	74	Chapel, 17, 18, 60, 89; Pal.	
Contarini della Figure, Pal.;		Pitti, 25, 26; Pal. Riccardi	
Venice	72, 73	(Medici), 27, 28, 36, 60; Pal.	
CONTUCCI, Andrea, da Monte Sanso-		Rucellai, 36; Santo Salvator	
vino (1460—1529) .. 34, 39-41, 85,		del Monte, 41, 65; Santo	
99, 134		Spirito, 22-24, 38, 39, 42, 58,	
Cornaro, Giorgio, or Cornaro della		105; Pal. Strozzi	28
Ca' Grande, Pal.; Venice ..	136,	FONTANA, Domenico (1543—1607) 160,	
137, 169		163	
Cornaro-Spinelli, Pal.; Venice 70, 71,		FORMENTONE of VICENZA (15th	
72, 79, 80		century)	74, 125
Costa, Pal.; Rome	94, 103	FUGA, Ferdinando (1699—1780) ..	163
Croce, Santa; Florence .. 17, 20, 22, 33			
CRONACA, Simone POLLAIUOLO, or		GALILEI, Alessandro (1691—1737) 163	
(1454—1509)	28, 38	GENOA, SS. Annunziata, 164; S.	
CURTONI, Domenico	170	Maria in Carignano, 164; Pal.	
		Balbi, 164; Pal. dell Univer-	
Desiderio da SETTIGNANO (1428—		sità	164
64)	18, 33		

	PAGE		PAGE
GESU, Capella; Verona	73	Luca della ROBBIA (1400—82)	31, 44
„ Church of the; Rome ..	159	LUCCA	33, 46
GHIBERTI, Lorenzo (1378—1455) ..	13, 15, 30	Machiavelli, Niccolo ..	11, 22, 25, 26
Giacomo della PORTA (1541—1604)	97, 159, 160, 166	MADERNA, Carlo (1556—1629) ..	109, 110, 161
GIOCONDO, Fra (cir. 1433—1515) ..	74, 106	MAJANO, Benedetto da (1442—97)	28, 33
Giorgio Maggiore, San; Venice ..	138, 157, 158, 165, 166	„ Giuliano da (1432—90) ..	33
GIOTTO (1266—1336)	9, 14	MANTUA, Sant' Andrea ..	37, 38, 52
GIOVANNI e PAOLO, Santi; Venice	68	Marcellus, Theatre of; Rome	98, 128, 144, 145
Giraud or Torlonia, Pal.; Rome ..	88	Marco, Scuola di San; Venice	66, 67
Giuliano da SAN GALLO (1445—1516) ..	27, 38, 93, 106	Maria dei Miracoli, Santa; Brescia	75, 76
„ da MAJANO (1432—90) ..	33	„ „ „ Venice ..	64, 65, 68, 69
Giulio ROMANO (1492—1546) ..	103	„ del Fiore, Santa; Florence	14—17, 111
Gran Guardia Vecchia, Pal. della; Verona	170	„ del Popolo, Santa; Rome (Arabesques)	46
Grimani, Pal.; Venice ..	6, 132, 133, 153	„ della Consolazione, Santa; Todì	105, 106
Guadagni, Pal.; Florence	44	„ della Pace, Santa; Rome	53, 87
Innocenti (Ospedale degli); Florence	24, 43	„ della Salute, Santa; Venice	166, 167
Julius II. (Pope from 1503—13) ..	53, 83, 92	„ delle Carceri, Santa; Prato	38, 105
„ III. (Pope from 1550—55) ..	135, 158	„ delle Grazie, Santa; Milan	57, 89
Lanzi, Loggia dei; Florence ..	20	„ di Santo Biagio, Santa; Montepulciano ..	38, 93, 105
Laterano, San Giovanni in; Rome	163	„ in Carignano, Santa; Genoa	164
Leo X. (Pope from 1513—21) ..	13, 83, 94, 122, 134	„ in Organo, Santa; Verona (Intarsia)	74
Leonardo da VINCI (1452—1519)	34	„ Maggiore, Santa; Rome ..	163
Library, Mediceo - Laurentian; Florence	147	„ Novella, Santa; Florence	38, 45
Libreria Vecchia; Venice	138—141	Mark's, St.; Venice	2, 65, 66, 88, 138
Linotta, Pal.; Rome	94, 150	Massimi alle Colonne, Pal.; Rome	94, 96, 99—104, 116, 125
Loggetta, La; Venice	138, 139	„ Pietro	99, 144
Loggia del Consiglio; Padua ..	74	Medici, Cosmo de' ..	11, 12, 20, 27, 28, 45
„ del Papa; Siena	46	„ Giovanni de'	19, 20
„ La; Brescia	74, 80	„ Lorenzo de' (il Magnifico)	12, 13, 34, 84
LOMBARDO, Martino	66	„ Lorenzo de', Tomb of ..	147
„ Pietro (d. 1515) ..	65, 71	„ Pal. (Riccardi); Florence	27, 28, 36, 60, 98
LONGHENA, Baldassare (1604—75)	166, 169	Michelangelo BUONARROTI (1475—1564) ..	34, 41, 53, 92, 93, 94—96, 97—99, 108—111, 115, 119, 133, 134, 135, 139, 144, 147, 148, 154, 159—162, 170
Lorenzo de' Medici	12, 13, 34, 84		
„ San; Florence	19—21, 133, 147		
Lorenzo, San; Milan	107		

	PAGE		PAGE
Michele in Bosco, San; Bologna	114, 121, 122	Piccolomini, Æneas Sylvius (Pope Pius II., 1458—1464)	46
MICHELOZZI, Michelozzo (cir. 1396 —1472) ..	11, 27, 28, 52, 85, 98	„ Pal. (now Pal. del Governo); Siena ...	46
MILAN, Great Hospital, 52; San Lorenzo, 107; Santa Maria delle Grazie, 57, 89; Capella Portinari in San Eustorgio, 52; Santa Maria presso San Satiro ..	57—59 2, 42	„ Tomb of. Bishop; Siena ..	46
Miniato, San; Florence ..	2, 42	Pietro in Montorio, San; Rome	90, 91
Mino da FIESOLE (1431—84) ..	33	PISTOJA ..	32
MONTAPULCIANO, Church at	38, 93, 105	Pitti, Pal.; Florence ..	25, 26
Municipio, Pal.; Brescia ..	74, 80	POLLAIUOLO, Simone (CRONACA) (1457—1508) ..	28, 38
„ „ (Prefittizio); Vi- cenza ..	151, 152	Pollini, Casa; Siena ..	123
Naples, Arch of Alphonso ..	80	Pompei, Pal.; Verona ..	128
Niccola da Pisa (cir. 1205—78)	9, 10	PONTELLI, Baccio (1450—1500(?))	45
Nicholas V. (Pope from 1447—55)	12, 45, 51	PONZIO, Flaminio (d. cir. 1620) ..	163
Novella, Santa Maria; Florence	38, 45	Portinari, Capella, in San Eus- torgio; Milan ..	52
Nuova, Porta; Verona ..	130, 131	Posta, Antica; Vicenza ..	155, 156
Olimpico, Teatro; Vicenza ..	154	PRATO, Santa Marie delle Carceri	38, 105
ORGAGNA (cir. 1308—68) ..	9	Prefittizio, Pal.; Vicenza	151, 152, 168
PADUA, Loggia del Consiglio ..	74	Procuratie Nuove; Venice ..	166
Palio or Stuppa, Porta del; Verona	129, 130	Prosperi, Pal.; Ferrara ..	125
PALLADIO, Andrea (1518—80)	74, 92 143, 148—158	QUERCIA, Jacopo della (1371— 1438) ..	13, 30
Pandolfini, Pal.; Florence ..	94	Raffaello SANTI da URBINO (1483— 1520) ..	53, 92, 93, 94, 95, 103, 104, 106, 107, 119, 121
Pantheon; Rome	39—41, 107, 110, 126	RAINALDI, Girolamo (1570—1655)	161
Paul III. (Pope from 1534—50) ..	96, 97, 126, 158	RAVENNA ..	60, 65
„ V. (Pope from 1605—21) ..	161, 162	Redentore, Il; Venice ..	156—158, 167
PAVIA, Certosa di ..	53—55, 57	Riccardi, Pal. (Medici); Florence	27, 28, 36, 60, 98
PAZZI, Capella; Florence ..	17, 18, 60, 89	RIMINI, Church of San Francesco at ..	37
Pellegrini, Capella; Verona (1557)	131	RIZZI, Antonio BREGNI or ..	64
PERUZZI, Baldassare (1481—1536)	29, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 99—104, 106, 107, 119—126, 140, 143, 144, 145, 148, 150, 153, 154, 156	ROBBIA family ..	24, 29, 31, 32, 33, 44
Pesaro, Pal.; Venice ..	169	Rocco, Confraternita di San; Venice (1517—1550) ..	72
Peter's, St.; Rome	53, 93, 94, 106—112, 122, 126, 148, 160—162	RODARI, Tommaso (cir. 1500) ..	57
Petronio, San; Bologna ..	121	ROMANO, Giulio (1492—1546) ..	103
		ROME, Sant' Agostino, 45; Aqua Paolo, 163; Basilica Julia, 149; Pal. Cancellaria, 85—88, 96; San Carlo alle Quattro Fontane, 163; Pal. dei Con- servatori, 148; Pal. Costa, 94, 103; Pal. Farnese, 96, 97—99; Villa Farnesina, 94, 115, 120, 121, 141; Church of the Gesù,	

PAGE	PAGE
159; Pal. Giraud, 88; San Giovanni in Laterano, 163; Small palazzo in Via Giulia, 104, 114, 125; Pal. Linotta, 94, 150; Santa Maria Maggiore, 163; Santa Maria della Pace, 87; Pal. Massimi, 94, 96, 99-104, 116, 125; Pantheon, 39-41, 107, 110, 126; San Pietro in Montorio, 90, 91; St. Peter's, 53, 93, 94, 106-112, 122, 126, 148, 160-162; San Sebastiano, 163; Sistine Chapel, 114, 115; Pal. Spada, 114; Pal. Stoppani, 94, 103; Tempietto, 90, 91; Pal. Torlonia, 88; Vatican, 25, 53, 88, 110; Pal. Venezia 45, 114	SETTIGNANO, Desiderio da (1428—64) 18, 33 SIENA.. .. . 45, 46, 120-123 SIENA, Loggia del Papa, 46; Pal. Piccolomini, 46; Tomb of Bishop Piccolomini, 46; Casa Pollini 123 Sistine Chapel; Rome .. . 114, 115 Sixtus IV. (Pope from 1471—84).. 12 ,, V. (Pope from 1585—90).. 160, 162 SOLARI, Cristoforo (d. 1540).. 54, 57 Spada, Pal.; Rome .. . 114 Spirito, Santo; Florence 22-24, 38, 42, 58, 99, 105 Stoppani, Pal.; Rome .. . 94, 103 Strozzi, Filippo .. . 28 ,, Pal.; Florence.. 6, 28, 46 Stuppa, Porta; Verona.. 129, 130 Tacconi, Casa; Bologna .. . 77 Teatro Olimpico; Vicenza .. . 154 Tempietto in San Pietro in Montorio; Rome .. . 90, 91 Tiene, Pal.; Vicenza .. . 151 TODI, Church of Santa Maria della Consolazione .. . 105 Torlonia or Giraud, Pal.; Rome.. 88 UCCELLI, Paolo (1397—1475) .. 67 Università, Pal. dell; Genoa .. 164 URBINO .. . 43, 52 ,, Pal. Ducale .. . 43 Valier, Tomb of Doge; Venice .. 168 Valmarana, Pal.; Vicenza .. . 153 VASARI, Giorgio (1511—74).. . 14, 19, 39, 108, 120, 126, 134, 139, 147 Vatican, Rome.. 25, 53, 88, 110, 160 Vendramini, Pal.; Venice .. 71, 79, 132, 133 Venezia, Pal.; Rome .. . 45, 114 VENICE, Porta della Carta, 60, 62, 63; Pal. Cornaro della Ca' Grande, 136, 137; Pal. Cornaro Spinelli, 70, 71, 72, 79, 80; Pal. Contarini delle Figure, 72, 73; Doges' or Ducal Palace, 62-64, 140; Grand Canal, 70; San Giorgio Maggiore, 138, 157, 158, 165, 166; Santi Giovanni e Paolo, 68; Pal. Grimani,
ROSSELINO, Antonio (1427—79) .. 33 ,, Bernardo (1409—61) 36, 45, 46 ROSSETTI, Biagio (d. 1516) .. . 74 Rucellai, Pal.; Florence .. 36, 87 Sacratì or Prosperi, Pal.; Ferrara 125 Salvator del Monte, Santo; Florence .. . 41, 65 Salvatore, Santo; Venice .. . 80 SAN GALLO, Antonio da, the elder (1455—1534) .. 24, 38, 93, 105 SANGALLO, Antonio, the younger (1485—1546) .. 93, 94, 97, 98, 106, 107-110, 119, 127, 134 SAN GALLO, Giuliano da (1445—1516) .. . 27, 38, 93, 106 SANMICHELI, Michele (1484—1559) 91, 92, 96, 119, 121, 124, 125, 126-133, 138, 140, 143, 144, 153, 154, 169 SANSOVINO, Andrea Contucci da Monte (1460—1529) 34, 39-41, 85, 99, 134 ,, Jacopo TATTI or (1486—1570)...64, 74, 96, 119, 121, 133-141, 143, 165, 166, 169 Satiro, S. Maria presso San; Milan 57-59, 87 SCAMOZZI, Vincenzio (1552—1616) 133, 165, 166 Sebastiano, San; Rome (1612) .. 163 SERLIO, Sebastiano (1475—1552) 85, 89, 94, 107, 121, 144-146	

	PAGE		PAGE
132, 133, 153; Libreria Vecchia, 138-141; Pal. Pesaro, 169; Il Redentore, 156-158, 167; San Rocco, 72; Santa Maria dei Miracoli, 64, 65, 68, 69, 80; Santa Maria della Salute, 166, 167; Santo Salvatore, 80; School of St. Mark, 66, 67; St. Mark's, 65, 66, 88, 138; Procuratie Nuove, 166; Tomb of Doge Valier, 168; Pal. Vendramini, 71, 79, 132, 133; La Zecca.. .. 138		130; Capella Pellegrini, 131; Pal. Pompei, 128; San Zeno 65	
VERONA, Sant' Anastasia, 73; Pal. Bevilacqua, 128, 129; Pal. del Consiglio, 74; Capella Gesu, 73; Pal. Gran Guardia Vecchia, 170; Santa Maria in Organo, 74; Porta Nuova, 130, 131; Porta Palio, 129,		VERROCHIO, Andrea del (1435-88) 33	
		Via Baldassare Peruzzi; Siena .. 123	
		Via Giulia, Small palazzo in; Rome 104, 114, 125	
		VICENZA, Pal. Barbarano, 153, 154; Basilica, 149-151; Villa Capra, 156; Pal. Chiericati, 151; Casa del Diavolo, 155; Teatro Olimpico, 154; Pal. Prefittizio, 151, 152, 168; Pal. Tiene, 151; Pal. Valmarana 153	
		VIGNOLA, Giacomo Barozzi da (1507-73).. .. 143, 158-160	
		VITRUVIUS Pollio (b. B.C. 90) .. 74, 144-146	
		Zecca, La; Venice.. .. 138	
		Zeno, San; Verona 65	

THE END.





